

CONTACT

THE PHOENIX PROJECT

"YE SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU MAD!"

VOLUME 6, NUMBER 2

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 2.00

JULY 5, 1994

Yankee *Downfall* Dandy! Sad State Of Our Nation This Fragile 4th Of July

7/2/94 #1 & #2 HATONN

FOURTH OF JULY
1994

Will there be another Fourth of July? Indeed! How do I know? Because all that is—was, and shall for ever be. In the perception of time—once labeled—an event moves forever into the infinity of perception. The question, then, remains simply—what will another Fourth of July represent? Even that question, on the second of July (today), has no meaning—for all is only speculation as to the 4th.

I have been asked to again run information, even if repetition, on the "Monarch" project [see p. 56] which is so closely akin to the "Delta Force" training. However, I first wish to speak of the State of your Nation.

BEST OF TIMES?
WORST OF TIMES?

These are neither the best nor the worst of "times". These simply ARE THE TIMES. It is what you do with "these times"

(Please see *FRAGILE 4TH OF JULY*, p.41)

FIRST CLASS MAIL

INSIDE THIS ISSUE

- Ronn Jackson To Linda Thompson On Militia & Insurrection, p.2
More From *THE USURPERS: Rise Of Lyndon Johnson*, p.3
England's Central Role In The New Dark Ages Conspiracy, p.8
Ronn Jackson's *News Bulletin #9*, p.15
The News Desk, p.16
Gold Gilding On Old Glory Is NOT Good News! p.18
Lyndon LaRouche On World Economic Collapse, p.22
KHAZARS: True Name Of Fake "Jews", p.26
Nora's Research Corner: On KHAZARS, p.29
Truth Within Blarney From Soviet KGB, p.31
Shared Writings As World Plummets Into The Pits, p.33
TRUTH Available For Years From Eustace Mullins, p.37
4th Of July Planned Antics, p.38
Maynard Campbell Letter: Update & Thank You, p.40
Crimes & Conspiracies Of Pan Am Flight #103, p.43
The Story Of Our Money, p.45
Rep. McFadden's Historic Anti-FED Speech, p.46
Exchange Of Letters Between Ronn Jackson & Kevin, p.55
Monarch Mind Control Methodology, p.56
The Test Is What You DO With Challenges! p.61
Meaning & Purpose Of The Second Amendment, p.63
More From The Militia Of Montana, p.67

Ronn Jackson's *HOT* Letter To Linda Thompson On Armed Militia And Insurrection

Editor's note: Well, once again, CONTACT has received information which we feel obliged to share with you readers. However, the sharing of this letter to Linda Thompson is in the interest of NEWS.

Ronn Jackson expresses a view held privately by some, voiced by none. It is, remember, news. By printing this letter it, under no circumstances, means that we are either supporting, advocating, or recommending the action stated in the letter.

We are in the news and information-sharing business. As Commander Hatonn has often stated, "Do not say that someone at CONTACT recommends that you take up arms and march on Washington."

Reminder: The legal definition of advocate is: "to speak in favor of; defend by argument. To support, vindicate, or recommend publicly." The legal definition of insurrection is: "a rebellion, or rising of citizens or subjects in resistance to their government."

You will very clearly understand CONTACT's and Hatonn's position, concerning an armed march on Washington, by the conclusion of this issue of the newspaper. Nevertheless, in the interest of a Free Press, we will share the following information with you. Please, readers, always be discerning in your perceptions and your actions.

June 28, 1994

Linda D. Thompson
Acting Adjutant General
3850 S. Emerson Ave., Suite #E
Indianapolis, Indiana 46203

Dear Ms. Thompson,

I have read your recent ultimatum to

the United States Government and wish to compliment you on your actions that have been necessary for many years.

Our Government is fraudulent and their apathetic attitude towards the citizens of this country will no longer be tolerated. I wish to inform you that your "unorganized militia" that exists within the country is rapidly becoming "organized" and, effective this date, over five million (5,000,000) armed American citizens are at your disposal. In the event you find it necessary to utilize the "militia", please use due diligence as once this action is initiated, there can be no turning back.

I ask that you keep in contact with two entities as it is they who will be in contact with me until my release from prison. They are: "Gary Ward", attorney at law, phone 806-798-7288 or "Tommy Buckley" phone 806-355-1178.

As you may be aware, I have an

action in U.S. District Court, Reno, Nevada, Case CV-N-93-401-DWH that will be heard on September 13, 1994. While I'm not overly optimistic as to the potential ramifications of that action, the Judge has not dismissed the action and I have been told that the "Declaratory Judgement" that he issued, he is standing behind it. While I admit that his issuance of the Judgement is a departure from the "norm" of the judicial, nonetheless, the decision has not been reversed by the 9th Circuit Court of Appeals.

In my opinion, you have started something. This is inevitable, and the spirit of freedom and the *Constitution* is growing. It's time we took back control of our country and reinstalled sovereignty.

/s/

Ronn Jackson

NNCC P.O. Box 7000-8A13-RMF
Carson City, NV. 89702.



Rise Of Lyndon Johnson

THE USURPERS

Downward Spiral Of A Once-Great Nation

6/27/94 #2 HATONN

EXCERPTS:
THE USURPERS, Part 2:
by Medford Evans

About the men who rule America—an Appeal to those they rule. **WESTERN ISLANDS** (publisher), Belmont, Massachusetts 02178, 1968.

[QUOTING:]

CHAPTER II:
THE COUP D'ETAT
OF NOVEMBER 22, 1963

"Shriver ... realized that Asia, Africa, and South America would assume that 'whoever had killed President Kennedy would now be President.'" William Manchester, *The Death of a President*.

Exactly who put Lyndon Baines Johnson into the White House in 1963 is not known. The Warren Commission says it was Lee Harvey Oswald. A variety of persons, from New Orleans District Attorney Jim Garrison to Left-leaning lawyer and author Mark Lane, have disagreed. Whoever it was—whoever killed John F. Kennedy—evidently wanted Lyndon Johnson to become President. Was it one of those whom William Manchester calls "knee-jerk absolutists" of the American tradition, one who wanted a cowhand type in the White House? Was it, as some "Liberals" would like to imply, an oilman who felt that the depletion allowance would be safer under Lyndon Johnson? Was it—really "the lone assassin"—Lee Harvey Oswald, as the Warren Commission concluded? If so, a Communist made Lyndon Johnson President.

[H: Not to get distracted too much here, I want you to now turn your attention to a "lone" attacker of "two" people in Los Angeles' Brentwood community. This LONE killer slashed and cut and supposedly didn't even sustain a scratch in the process. Is it not quite laughable that you are expected to believe these stories? Worse—most of you DO! You are now told that at the bloodbath in L.A., a lone attacker did all this slashing and cutting—all but completely severing the neck of the female—and yet the reports found her having "curled herself into a fetal position" and the male lounging against a tree. Curled herself into a fetal position?? WITH HER NECK SEVERED TO HER SPINAL CORD?? ARE YOU PEOPLE NUTS OR IS IT ME? GLASSES NEARBY THE BODIES WHICH PROVED THE TRUTH ABOUT THE YOUNG

MAN "HAPPENING TO RETURN GLASSES". PROVING WHAT? COULD THOSE GLASSES NOT HAVE BEEN THE VERY SET-UP—THE VERY PRE-PLANNED EXCUSE? DON'T YOU QUESTION ANYTHING—EXCEPT TRUTH?]

This book deals with well-established matters of fact and with certain rather obvious conjectures. Naturally speculation is presented, but presented as speculation, NOT CONCLUSION. Every man is responsible for his own conclusions.

It is a matter of fact that Lyndon Johnson failed to secure the nomination for President in 1960. It is a matter of reasonable conjecture that he afterward stood little chance of ever being nominated unless he were the incumbent, and the only way to achieve incumbency was through being Vice President when an elected President died in office. It is a matter of fact that in November 1963 he had been Vice President for what Rowland Evans and Robert Novak call "three trying years." Evans and Novak quote an anonymous "White House official" who said of Johnson: "The greatest tribute to him is that he had the self-discipline and patience to accept political impotency and stay out of trouble." As it turned out, he could afford to be patient.

Since the President, in whose shadow Johnson served, was nine years younger than he, the odds were great that he would never become President unless Kennedy were killed. Indeed, there was some prospect in November 1963 that Johnson might not even continue to be Vice President, might have to exchange the relative obscurity of that office for the utter oblivion of being an ex-Vice President.

William Manchester refers to "persistent reports" that Johnson "might be dumped from the ticket next year". Arthur Schlesinger Jr., writing of Kennedy's "first strategy meeting of 1964", held November 12, 1963, says, "Johnson's absence stimulated a curious story that the Kennedys intended, in the political idiom, to dump him ... as Roosevelt had dumped John Nance Garner." Schlesinger says the story was "wholly fanciful", but recognizes the "psychological cost" to Johnson, and quotes Theodore White: "Chafing in inaction when his nature yearned to act, conscious of indignities real and imagined, Johnson went through three years of slow burn." As of November 22, 1963, it was reasonable to conjecture, nothing could have brightened the outlook for Lyndon Johnson's political career—except what actually happened.

There is no pretense in this book that certain actions do not normally imply certain intentions. Once we conclude—as so many responsible writers have shown—that the Re-

port of the Warren Commission is inherently incredible, we can hardly suppress speculation that someone on the Commission intended a deception. This, however, remains speculation and possibly cannot be established. Most people would settle for not punishing the Warren Commission—and not believing it.

I hate to agree with (for example) Richard Rovere about anything—considering his detestable treatment of the late Senator Joseph McCarthy and his consistent service of the Left; but I do agree with the following from Rovere's Introduction to Edward Jay Epstein's *Inquest*:

"... the Commission's client was Lyndon B. Johnson. The day the Warren Report was issued, the American press should have begun to do what Mr. Epstein has done; it should have cast a very cool eye on the Report" (*Italics added*).

What is not speculation is that the death of John F. Kennedy effected a transfer of power. Every assassination of a chief of state is in effect a *coup d'etat*. A *coup d'etat* is not a revolution, it does not necessarily involve a change in ideology. It does not necessarily involve a change in the bureaucracy or professional police, except at the highest level. A *coup d'etat* is often accomplished by someone already near the highest level. If an assassin is too far beneath his victim in the established power structure, he cannot himself reap the fruit of his deed. The fruit will, however, be gathered. An assassin may not intend to seize power for himself; the power, nevertheless, will be seized. The assassin may not be thinking in terms of power at all. Someone, however, will be thinking in such terms!

Unlike a revolution, a *coup d'etat* does not involve a large number of people; indeed, its success depends on the majority's continuing to operate pretty much in their accustomed fashion. The pilot must be replaced with as little disturbance as possible to the passengers.

On reflection, most people will believe that the assassination of John F. Kennedy—so difficult to execute, so dangerous to the murderer—*must have been planned*, and, since the victim was President of the United States, few will doubt that the planners were politically motivated. Americans in general, however, would *not* believe—as Sargent Shriver said the people of Asia, Africa, and Latin America would believe—that the political motivation was anything so logical as a bid for supreme power by the next in line. In the United States only "weirdos" like that author of *MacBird* and the editor of the *Midlothian Mirror* have suggested that the Vice President was trying to "catch the nearest way" to the White House. Most Americans would no more suspect Lyndon Johnson of complicity in the assassination of John Kennedy than they would suspect Andrew Johnson of complicity in the murder of Lincoln, or Theodore Roosevelt of complicity in the killing of William McKinley.

Nevertheless, the political motivation by forces behind the scenes cannot be dismissed, and those who accomplished the deed may well have intended the consequences. Many an American has thought as much but hardly dared to dwell upon the thought, much less speak out. The thought is repellent because people fear it leads to the conclusion suggested by William Manchester with his quota-

tion from Sargent Shriver—that the new President must have had a hand in eliminating the old one, since he (the new one) appears to have been the chief beneficiary.

Yet, it is not necessarily true that Johnson is the chief beneficiary. Ambitious as we may suppose Johnson to be, he is not necessarily his own man, not even if he sincerely believes that he is. He could be somehow more useful to others than to himself.

No, the sure gainers were the men of the center—or what passes for the center—men to the right of Arthur Schlesinger Jr., to the left of Thomas Dodd (here I refer to surface position); men to the right of Ted Sorensen, to the left of Tom Clark. Typical Texans were not gainers. Indeed, Texas was dealt a crushing blow.

The men who gained were Dean Rusk, Robert McNamara, Nicholas deB. Katzenbach, Walt Whitman Rostow and Abe Fortas—the men about whom his book is written. The list is not exhaustive, not in any special order, but it illustrates.

The Establishment—the coalition of powerful men behind the politicians—gained; and Johnson, not being identified with the Establishment, could not bring embarrassment upon it, while at the same time he could still be led to do what was expected. This is not to suggest that the Establishment contrived the assassination. But, in any case, we can accept the fact that the coup of November 22, 1963 strengthened the hand of the Establishment, which was able—whoever did the murder—to turn it to advantage.

It was—or could be considered—the Establishment's second "gain" from an assassination in the same month. On November first, exactly three weeks before the spectacular assassination in Dallas, President Diem of South Vietnam was killed in another *coup d'etat*. [H: How many of you remember that?] That some degree of responsibility attaches to the U.S. Establishment for the murder of Diem is much more widely recognized than in the case of Kennedy. As the late Marguerite Higgins said in her book *Our Vietnam Nightmare*:

In the post-coup era ... at the Department of State the Diem-must-go group was heady with a sense of accomplishment. Their ebullience spilled out at various background briefings I attended. Mainly there seemed to be satisfaction that the deed was finally done, even though not quite as cleanly as everybody had hoped.

In the aftermath of each the U.S. Establishment labored to dissociate itself from the event. In the case of Diem the disavowal of any connection could be open, and needed to be open, for there had been so much of rumor emanating from Saigon to the effect that Americans were responsible for Diem's overthrow and murder that a specific protestation of innocence was in order. Arthur Schlesinger Jr., writes:

It is important to state clearly, that the coup of November 1, 1963, was entirely planned and carried out by the Vietnamese. Neither the American Embassy nor the CIA were involved in instigation or execution (*A Thousand Days*, p. 829). [Well, I'm like M.O.M.: "I don't really believe anything UNTIL IT IS OFFICIALLY DENIED." Here you probably have the very truth and

proof that both the Americans and the CIA had everything to do with the assassination!]

The coup of November 22, 1963 could not be dealt with quite so clearly, for it was impossible to admit that anyone had even suggested that the U.S. Establishment was on that day conducting a purge of the summit. Nevertheless, what could not be admitted to have been said had still to be denied—and denied with whatever emphasis was necessary. That is one reason the Warren Commission was established.

"In his earliest hours as President," write Evans and Novak, "Johnson, assisted by Abe Fortas and other counselors, conceived his plan for a blue-ribbon commission composed of the nation's most eminent citizens to make a painstaking investigation of the tragic events of November 22 and exorcise the demons of conspiracy." William Manchester's account is a bit different, but not seriously contradictory. He involves Fortas in the decision, though somewhat ambiguously, but he gives the role of chief promoter to Nicholas deB. Katzenbach. Oddly enough, neither Manchester nor Evans and Novak mention the fact that the midweek edition of the *Communist Worker*, dated November 26, said in a front-page editorial:

We believe that President Johnson on the one hand and Congress on the other should act at once to appoint respective Extraordinary Investigation Commissions with full powers to conduct a searching inquiry into all the circumstances around the assassination of the President and the murder of the suspect [Oswald]. Such an investigating committee, headed by the Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, should be composed of citizens and experts who enjoy the confidence of the nation.

Congress was laggard, but President Johnson moved promptly to do exactly what the *Communist Worker* had suggested. On November 29 he appointed just such a commission, headed by the Chief Justice of the Supreme Court. Of course I do not mean that he did it because the *Worker* recommended it. But the coincidence is striking.

On the surface, the Warren Commission Report was to backfire in the *Worker's* face, for it was to pin the guilt on Lee Harvey Oswald, a "silly little Communist". Still, that was better from the *Worker's* point of view than pinning it on a serious big Communist. Lyndon Johnson called Earl Warren over to the White House. Manchester says these are Warren's words about the visit:

I saw McGeorge Bundy first. He took me in, and the President told me how serious the situation was. He said there had been wild rumors, and that there was the international situation to think of. He said he had just talked to Dean Rusk, who was concerned, and he also mentioned the head of the Atomic Energy Commission, who had told him how many millions of people would be killed in an atomic war. He said that if the public became aroused against Castro and Khrushchev there might be

war (*The Death of a President*, p. 630).

This leads one to believe that one of the Commission's first objectives was to clear Castro and Khrushchev. If it could clear Johnson into the bargain, that would be nice, too. But in the public mind Castro is not cleared, Khrushchev is not cleared, Johnson is not cleared. The case is wide open, and none of the networks, including the Communist network, can close it. The Warren Commission needed to make an airtight case. The failure of the Commission can be measured by the millions of dollars that were invested in trying to backstop the Commission's Report over NBC and CBS, in *LIFE* magazine, and through much of the communications media. And this effort, of course, also failed.

One senses, rightly or wrongly, that the necessity of clearing Castro, and certainly of clearing Khrushchev, has diminished since November 1963. On the other hand, the need (somebody's need) to clear Johnson is greater than ever. Where he needs acquittal is in the court of public opinion, where the Chief Justice of the Supreme Court doesn't preside. It may once have been thought that Johnson got his acquittal in 1964, but now it is plain that that was just a postponement. The case is now on the docket for 1968. Trouble is, there are so many other counts to the indictment that the verdict on this one may never be wholly clarified.

Since *Macbird*—the offbeat, off-Broadway parody of *Macbeth* which implies that Johnson killed Kennedy as Macbeth killed Duncan—it has become commonplace to admit openly that Johnson is suspect. The scandalous success of this scurrilous play, which certainly could never have been produced at all had it been written by anyone but a Leftist, illustrates the fact that in the corrupted intellectual currents of our time it is not *what* is said but *who* says it that counts.

The public, as it continues stubbornly to suspect the Warren Commission of inaccuracy and especially of incompleteness, by implication increasingly suspects Johnson of something worse.

I consider the theory of Oswald as a lone-wolf assassin to be inherently incredible, circumstantially improbable, and politically useful to the real authors of the *coup d'etat*. (See *American Opinion* magazine, September, 1967).

Thus I reject the Warren Report's "Conclusion Number Eleven": *On the basis of the evidence before the Commission it concludes that Oswald acted alone.* (*Italics added.*) I agree rather with the opinion attributed by *Ramparts* magazine to New Orleans District Attorney Jim Garrison that the assassination was the work of a "powerful domestic force". And however that powerful domestic force is made up—whoever belongs to it—among the men who are the chief beneficiaries of the assassination are the men who are the subject of this book.

CHAPTER III: THE RISE OF LYNDON JOHNSON

"...THERE IS ONLY ONE ISSUE HERE—MORALITY AND CONDUCT." Senate Minority Leader Johnson, Dec. 2, 1954.

The Johnson Administration began with the assassination of President Kennedy. There was no other way than by the President's death in which the former Vice President could have come to power. Had John Kennedy lived,

not only would he have been automatically renominated in 1964, but Lyndon Johnson might well have been, as the inelegant political term has it, "dumped" for a running mate more personable, by Kennedy standards. At noon, November 22, 1963, Lyndon B. Johnson was a politician apparently on the way down and out. Three hours later he had been sworn in as President of the United States. The decision he had made in Los Angeles in 1960 to relinquish Majority Leadership of the Senate for the comparative obscurity of the Vice Presidency had at last, fatefully, paid off.

Not only was Johnson now established in the highest office in the land, he was virtually certain of election in 1964 to a first four-year term. One year was just what he needed to reach a peak of popularity with a sufficient number of voters. No credible opposition could crystallize in that honeymoon period. He was heir to the Kennedy power and death had cleared the legacy of political liabilities. Even many disgruntled right-wingers would go with Lyndon in 1964—to prove (to themselves?) that they had not wanted Kennedy killed. A conspiracy bringing tragedy to the Autumn of 1963, in the fall by rifle fire of a young President, had given Lyndon Johnson victory from the jaws of defeat. He had snatched victory from those jaws before, in 1948, when Abe Fortas and Hugo Black teamed to put Johnson, despite the legal record, into the Senate.

The character of Lyndon Johnson is one of the determining factors of contemporary history (a reminder that we live in a dangerous age). Johnson's importance must be neither ignored nor exaggerated, but carefully assessed. The Kennedys, I think, had him wrong, seriously—one might say fatally—underestimated him. The intellectuals of the Eastern Establishment generally do not understand him at all, though an Arthur Schlesinger can perceptively attribute to Lyndon Johnson an "infinitely complex and subtle mind". And he is no intellectual. I suppose some of the gap could be due to his accent. The Johnson English falls on the eastern ear not merely as something unpleasant but as something ridiculous. That there is much about Johnson that is unpleasant may be incontestable, and is anyway a subjective matter, but to be *ridiculous* is an objective condition—at least to the extent of implying relative harmlessness. A domesticated animal may appear at times ridiculous—a wild animal never. And there is something feral about Johnson. He is, give him credit, a dangerous man. He is possibly more dangerous to those who regard him as ridiculous.

The career of Lyndon Johnson was built partly on the ruthless destruction of the careers of others. Four of those whose careers Johnson felt called upon to destroy were known as Conservatives and anti-Communists. They were: Coke Stevenson, Joe McCarthy, Lewis Strauss, and Barry Goldwater.

[END OF QUOTING]

This is lengthy enough for a chapter so let us close this and begin with the writings ABOUT these just-mentioned persons in Part 3.

6/30/94 #1 HATONN

THE USURPERS, CONTINUED:

I would like to move on with THE USURP-

ERS, please. We have to get some profiles before you, for some of the people we will write about—are still powerful players in the fate of your nation and the wealth and power distribution of the globe.

THE USURPERS, Part 3:

PART 3: THE USURPERS, Medford Evans, Western Islands Publishers, Belmont, Mass. 02178 (1968).

We had just begun Chapter III: THE RISE OF LYNDON JOHNSON and had just started to take up "characters" in PART 2 [see p. 2; Part 1 was in last week's CONTACT]. We will move right into Part 3 with:

REMEMBER THESE NAMES WHICH WILL BE FEATURED: DEAN RUSK, WALT ROSTOW, ROBERT McNAMARA, CLARK CLIFFORD, ABE FORTAS, N. deB. KATZENBACH.

[QUOTING:]

COKE STEVENSON

Here is what happened according to uncontradicted portions of J. Evetts Haley's book *A Texan Looks at Lyndon*.

On July 29, 1948, in the contest for Senator, Texas Governor Coke Stevenson won a first Democratic primary by a plurality of 71,460 votes over Congressman Lyndon Johnson. No candidate polled a majority, there had to be a second or run-off primary between these two men five weeks later, August 28. The campaign was confused by Johnson's claim to be more conservative than Stevenson, a claim backed largely by his having voted for the Taft-Hartley Bill, on which Stevenson—not being in Congress—had not, of course, voted at all. It was common knowledge that Stevenson was far to the right of Johnson, and a foregone conclusion that Johnson would get the Mexican and Negro bloc vote—except for the Mexican vote, and the white vote too, in the three of four counties, notably Duval and Jim Wells, constituting the satrapy of George Parr. Parr, a likeable landowner, businessman and convicted criminal, is a friend of numerous eminent Texans, including, besides Supreme Court Justice Tom Clark, both Coke Stevenson and Lyndon Johnson.

Parr had gone for Stevenson in the first primary, carrying his peons with him, of course, and Stevenson counted on his continuing sup-

port in the run-off. But according to Haley, Parr was, as he had been before, in trouble and in need of influence—which he apparently believed Lyndon would be more ready, willing, and able to supply than Coke, whose conservatism was of such an extreme variety as to include honesty. George switched to Johnson and took his 30 to 1 majority with him. This was a sizable switch—a 10,000 vote swing is enough to change a 19,999 vote defeat into a one vote victory. Yet as it happened, with other factors involved, it was not enough. When the first complete returns were unofficially tabulated, Stevenson had a majority of 113 out of nearly a million counted. With some kind of inward assurance, however, Johnson at once claimed the victory publicly, while privately he telephoned Parr for help. It seems that George could and did deliver.

Precinct 13 at Alice in Jim Wells County was "re-canvassed", and the earlier return of 765-60 for Johnson was amended to 967-61 for Johnson. When all the re-canvassing was done the Stevenson majority of 113 as of September 2 had been converted as of September 3 to a Johnson majority of 87! A subcommittee of the Texas Democratic Party accepted this fantastic new number, but Governor Stevenson sent two investigators, former FBI men, to the scene in Parrland. The Governor also sent one Texas Ranger, Captain Frank Hamer, the usual way of preventing a riot in Texas. The investigators could prove nothing in Duval County, but in Jim Wells County they hit pay dirt. They saw the list of voters for Precinct 13, though they were not permitted to take the list or photograph it, or even make written notes from it. The new names accounting for the added 200-odd votes that gave Johnson his majority were written in blue-green ink while the original list was in black ink. Thus the investigators could remember enough names to check later, and it was these which they found to be *residents of the graveyard, in Mexico* and other places.

Certain local officials in Jim Wells County were now ready to buck Parr enough to have Precinct 13 simply thrown out of the count as hopelessly corrupted—which would have given the election to Stevenson. Lyndon Johnson, however, whose manager in all this business was today's Texas Governor John Connally, anticipated the possible elimination of Precinct 13 and got a court order out of Austin forbidding such action. Johnson charged Stevenson and Hamer with conspiracy and



"Stop making promises—you're already elected."

intimidation. Stevenson's recourse now was to the State Democratic Executive Committee which met in Fort Worth September 13 to certify *somebody*—Stevenson or Johnson—as the Democratic nominee for United States Senator from Texas. By one vote of the Committee it was Johnson. Coke Stevenson then opined:

If I lost by one vote in an honest count the heavens wouldn't fall in. But some half million good solid Texans voted for me as their Senator and they have been defrauded and robbed. We can do no less than appeal to the Federal Courts.

Now the world turned upside down. Coke Stevenson, described as a Dixiecrat, appealed to the Federal courts on an issue of civil rights, and the upshot was that Hugo Black ruled in effect that civil rights are not for disconsolate opponents of Lyndon Johnson. Meanwhile, there had been intermediate steps. District Judge Davidson's opinion was that Stevenson had apparently been defrauded; the Judge enjoined the Texas Secretary of State from printing Johnson's name on the ballot, and ordered a sweeping investigation into the election in Duval and Jim Wells Counties. By the time the court-ordered investigators arrived, all the ballots had been burned. This prevented certain disclosures forever, but in itself would not have prevented—might even have encouraged—throwing Precinct 13 out.

Something had to be done rather quickly. The general election of November 2, 1948 was approaching. There was no Republican candidate. A duly certified Democratic nominee would be in. In this state of affairs it became apparent that the normal process of appeal to the Fifth Circuit Court in New Orleans and perhaps thence to the Supreme Court could never run its course in time. There was, however, someone to cut the Gordian knot. Abe Fortas, long-time friend of Johnson, who was, from his Washington law office (shared with Thurman Arnold and Paul Porter), influential with almost everybody, went to *Supreme Court Justice Hugo Black*. Justice Black signed an order staying Davidson's injunction, the effect being to require that Johnson's name be placed on the Texas ballot. Judge Davidson said, "The United States Supreme Court has altered my opinion, but it hasn't changed my mind."

"He [Davidson] was also heard to remark," adds Haley, "that Black's order was unduly hasty 'and probably unlawful'." It was a precedent in judicial usurpation and it validated the election steal which put Lyndon Johnson in position eventually to become President. Writers to the Left and Right tell essentially the same story of Johnson's 1948 "landslide". Robert Sherrill of *The Nation* and *Esquire* writes,

This campaign...ended in theft, so blatantly done that it takes on all the dark appeal of a crime of passion...the folks over in Jim Wells County got to scratching around in Box 13 and, by gosh, discovered another 203 votes—all but one for Johnson! Some of this misty constituency had marched to the polls to vote in alphabetical order, all their names signed to the poll list in blue-green ink (the rest of the list was black ink), and such was their regard for Johnson, some had even arisen from the grave to cast their ballots. (*The*

Accidental President, pp. 112-113.)

Never do pro-Johnson people argue that the voting or the counting of the votes in Parr country was honest in 1948. They simply point out that elections in Parr country have never been honest. If the first reported count of the August 28, 1948 vote was not enough to put Johnson over, then the report was simply a mistake. It was *meant* to put him over and had to be corrected until it did so.

Governor Coke Stevenson has lived quietly since, and in December 1961 introduced General Edwin A. Walker to a crowd of 6,000 in Dallas on the occasion of the General's first speech to Americans as a civilian. British author Michael Davie, on the whole a pro-Johnson observer, writes that his 1948 election to the Senate "seems to have begun a hardening process in Johnson which gave his character the scars it now so plainly carries."

JOSEPH R. McCARTHY

Lyndon Johnson played a key role in the destruction of Senator Joseph R. McCarthy. He did not *cause* this sordid affair, but it marks a point at which a kind of collective emasculating of the United States Senate occurred. Johnson himself, being more aggressive than most, probably would have preferred that the Senate retain its virility, but he could see how things were going, and he was, on the Democratic side, the Leader. He had to move first. The former United States Senator from Michigan, Charles E. (One-Term) Potter, in a shameful book entitled *Days of Shame*, gives a worm's-eye view of the Army-McCarthy Hearings of 1954, in which he participated. (The "worm's-eye" is a technical term. The thing was, in Washington lingo, a "can of worms.") Potter writes:

Lyndon B. Johnson expressed the feelings of most of us in the Senate as we neared the final vote on the inevitable censure motion against Joe McCarthy in December 1954. Joe's attack on the Watkins committee, which had recommended the censure, Johnson said, 'does not belong in the journal of the Senate but would be more fittingly inscribed on the walls of a men's room. If we sanction this abuse the Senate may as well close up shop.' (p. 284.)

Now it is well known that the Johnsonian vernacular is richly endowed with precisely those terms and expressions which until the Supreme Court took the lid off were seen spelled out only in the most scabrous and luridly obscene graffiti in places of public accommodation. Nowadays you can read these same words in pornographic paperbacks at the corner drugstore—or in biographies of Lyndon Johnson, such as Robert Sherrill's *The Accidental President*. If Joe McCarthy had used profane language about some of the Senators, who was Lyndon Johnson (any more than Harry Truman) to take exception to it? But, of course, McCarthy had used no such language. I quote Sherrill on this point, because he makes the point very well, and because in general he and I have opposite views on politics. Sherrill writes:

If you read the one brief statement Johnson made against McCarthy you

will see that he felt "the real issue ... is whether the Senate of the United States, the greatest deliberative body in the history of the world, will permit abuse of a duly appointed committee. If we sanction such abuse ... we might just as well turn over our jobs to a small group of men and go back home to plow the south forty acres." That certainly sounds like McCarthy had used some foul language. From the beginning, senators from time to time had with impunity called each other such things as "liars" and "polecats" and "dead stinking mackerel". What worse than this had McCarthy called the committee that Johnson was so incensed? He had called it the "unwitting handmaiden of Communism". These, said Johnson in righteous heat, were words "more fittingly inscribed on the walls of a men's room". Ah, would that our Nation's public toilets were so high-toned as to carry such relatively classical messages! (p. 154)

Johnson did want all statements linking politicians with Communism to be classified as "dirty words". And in marshaling the vote—the Senate Democrats voted *unanimously* to condemn McCarthy. Johnson did go a long way toward making *Communist* an unspeakable word. Like the Supreme Court, he was redefining obscenity. [H: Doesn't it remind you of what is now happening with the terms "Jew" and "anti-Semite"?]

Lyndon Johnson is far from having been the most important person involved in the character-assassination of Joe McCarthy. Edward R. Murrow was probably more important. Johnson's friend, Abe Fortas, counsel for McCarthy target Owen Lattimore, was very important. The press, the professions, and politics were alive with ardent anti-McCarthyites. But by all odds the most important single character assassin, because of his position, was Dwight Eisenhower. And there was a saying current during the Eisenhower Administration, that Senate Democratic Leader Lyndon Johnson was "the second most powerful man in the country".

Politically, Eisenhower and Johnson did Joe in. McCarthy could have survived the most vicious attacks in the press—those things backfire half the time anyhow. But he could not survive being sent to Coventry by a Senate of which he was proud to be a member, and by a President whom he had helped to elect. Eisenhower and Johnson teamed up on many things from 1952 to 1960. The most fateful thing they ever did was to purge Joe McCarthy—the anti-Communist—from government. (Forrestal—the anti-Communist—had been purged during Truman's Administration.) McCarthy's purge the *most fateful thing*? This is saying a lot when you remember that in the Eisenhower-Johnson era there was Suez, there was Hungary, there was Little Rock, and there was Cuba. Even so, the silencing of McCarthy was still the most fateful act of these two—for if McCarthy had been supported instead of attacked by the leaders of the very government he was trying to defend, then many of the other Communist-serving "mistakes" might have been avoided or corrected.

It is going to take America a long time and a rough time to realize the historic importance of McCarthy and what the Establishment, as represented politically by Dwight Eisenhower and

Lyndon Johnson, did to him. McCarthy attacked Communism. The Establishment's response was to attack McCarthy. Through the press and other communications media, from the pulpit and in the halls of ivy, McCarthy was ceaselessly vilified, until in the Fall of 1954 political action was taken against him in the Senate. Lyndon Johnson gave the *coup de grace*. Rowland Evans and Robert Novak in their book *Lyndon B. Johnson: The Exercise of Power* report, admiringly:

Throughout all this period, Johnson had held his tongue, revealing nothing of his own feelings toward McCarthy. ... As the case built toward a climax on the Senate floor, however, Johnson was quietly gathering in Democratic votes. Just before the final roll call, he broke his silence.

"In my mind, there is only one issue here—morality and conduct." Johnson said nothing about the specifics of the charges against McCarthy. But when the votes were counted, every single Democrat present voted with Johnson and against McCarthy. It was not accidental. It was a Johnson tour de force, a taste of what the next four years with Lyndon Johnson as Leader of the *Majority* would be like (p. 85).

The double consequence of the Senate's condemnation of McCarthy was that thereafter the politicians of this country would (1) sedulously avoid calling *anyone* a Communist, (2) attack anyone who did call anybody else a Communist. The principle that a man is innocent until proven guilty was transformed into a new canon: that to suspect another of being a Communist is to convict oneself of hate and folly amounting to criminal paranoia. At the same time, open Communists were admitted to the privileges of academic freedom.

A confusing melange of "principles" developed: (1) Communism is so bad that to call a man a Communist is libel *per se*. (2) Communism is not necessarily bad at all, but is a tenable point of view which should be allowed to compete in the free marketplace of ideas. (3) There are not really any Communists in this country anyhow. Mutually incompatible as they are, all three of these are fundamental tenets of contemporary Liberalism.

There is a similar attitude toward witches: (1) It is impolite to call anyone a witch. (2) Witches are actually rather attractive. (3) Witches, of course, do not really exist, but are a product of fevered superstition.

That an investigation into Communist infiltration should be called a *witchhunt* is a semantic coup for Communism which pre-judges all such investigations as futile at best, since witches do not really exist, and at the worst are wicked, since innocent people may be accused of being witches. *Whoever* is accused is innocent, since no one can be something which does not really exist; however, on the off chance that one *might* exist, what's wrong with being a witch? Or a Communist? And anyway, how do you prove it? [H: And I ask you to go back now into FACTS: WHO ARE AND WERE THE COMMUNISTS—WHO STARTED COMMUNISM? UMMM-HMMM! NOW IT MAKES MORE SENSE AS TO JUST "WHO" WAS BEING ANNOYED BY MCCARTHY, DOESN'T IT? REMEMBER: ACTORS, HOLLYWOOD MOGULS, MEDIA PEOPLE, PROFESSORS, LAWYERS AND DOCTORS WHO

OPERATED IN BIG POLITICAL CIRCLES AND, AND, AND—OTHER NICE KHAZARIAN ZIONIST NON-ISRAELITES!]

Well, if a man himself says he is a Communist, then, of course, he is a very interesting fellow and we should listen attentively to what he has to say. If he does not declare it, however, it is most unjust to suspect him.

The climax of the attack on McCarthy is represented in the adoption into the language of *McCarthyism*, defined in *Webster's Seventh New Collegiate Dictionary* as: "A mid-twentieth-century political attitude characterized chiefly by opposition to elements held to be subversive and by the use of tactics involving personal attacks on individuals by means of widely publicized indiscriminate allegations especially on the basis of unsubstantiated charges." There is no status label in the entry, and there is no alternate definition based on how Senator McCarthy defined McCarthyism: *the fight for America*—words which also provided the title of his classic book about the heroic battle he, and others were waging for a free America. "Indiscriminate allegations on the basis of unsubstantiated charges" is simply, in the "Liberal", Left-leaning academic world, what McCarthyism is. [H: **Doesn't this fit everyone trying to bring you TRUTH and the assaults thrown against them? It is exactly the methodology of the Tavistock Institute and the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith!**]

But this Left-leaning state of mind in which McCarthyism is automatically so defined as a phase of that collective melancholia of the intellectuals which indicates the *Suicide of the West* so lucidly anticipated in a book so titled by the brilliant, anomalous academic James Burnham. In a later book, *the War We Are In*, Burnham refers more than once to McCarthy, citing him as one of the "noteworthy examples" of victims of that "enlightened terror", which "seeks, by manipulation of existing ideas and attitudes, to induce the prospective victims to destroy each other and themselves," in order "to weaken resistance" to Communism. Of course, most of the Senators who voted with Johnson against McCarthy were not Communists.

Again Burnham turns to McCarthy for a sane contrast with the suicidal attitude of President Eisenhower, Senate Majority Leader Johnson, and others on the occasion when Vice President and Mrs. Richard Nixon were reviled, stoned, and spat upon during their 1958 tour in South America. Pointing out that formerly "the United States was unusually, often rather arbitrarily, jealous of what it asserted to be the rights of its citizens," Burnham reviews attitudes and events of the administration of Washington, Adams, and Jefferson, and continues:

It is not probable that Joe McCarthy knew the detailed formal history of this problem, but it was a symptom of both the depth of his traditional American feeling and his insight into the critical issues of the present that he so often stressed it in private conversation as in public debate. McCarthy knew, *felt*, that a nation that abandons its consuls—like Angus Ward—to Asian jails, that stands passive while its soldiers die slowly in Siberian slave camps, its aviators are brainwashed in filthy Chinese cells, its planes shot down by an Adriatic gangster, its diplomatic establishments smashed and burned, its flag

cursed, its troops turned over by their own commanders to the mercies of alien courts—McCarthy knew, felt in his guts, that a nation which not only endured passively such infamy but continues placating intercourse with those who perpetrate them is rotting from within (p. 298).

[H: **And whether or not you REALIZE it, YOU are NOW ABSORBED AND IN THE CONTROL OF THAT NATION—CALLED SOVIET COMMUNISM. IT IS SOCIALIZED FASCISM, BUT NEVER MIND—FOR NOTHING ELSE THESE ZIONISTS KHAZARIAN ANTI-CHRISTS WILL TELL YOU IS RIGHT, EITHER! YOU HAD A CHANCE, AMERICA—AND YOU NOT ONLY FLUNKED IT—YOU AIDED AND ABETTED YOUR OWN PRISON-MASTERS.]**

Few have been "within" longer than Lyndon Baines Johnson. No one epitomizes more adequately the operation of "enlightened terror" which promises to deliver what Johnson's adviser Walt Rostow says is a consummation to be wished—an "end of nationhood" for the United States.

Lyndon Johnson has been the leading politician of the post-McCarthy era, the chief beneficiary of the Communist campaign of enlightened terror which culminated in the political execution of the Wisconsin Senator which Johnson himself had engineered. "The McCarthy censure vote," wrote Evans and Novak, was "only the prelude to the emergence of Lyndon Johnson as a master magician of the Senate".

If Lyndon Johnson had not had his heart attack only seven months after he led the McCarthy lynching party, he might have gotten his big reward sooner and more peacefully than he finally did. In late June and early July 1955 there was a freset of publicity in such bellwether journals as *Newsweek*, *The New Republic*, and the *Washington Post* which could have grown and washed Johnson right into something big—and it should be remembered that in the judgment of some he was already "the second most powerful man in the country". His coronary, however, slowed him down enough for John F. Kennedy to move on by, for a while.

The importance of the McCarthy affair in the life of Lyndon Johnson was that in rounding up the condemnation vote, which was unanimous on the Democratic side, he demonstrated not only that he had very skillful sleight of hand for manipulating men, but also that he was reliably *on the Left* in a major showdown. That nationally known Liberals voted against McCarthy revealed nothing new about their basic sympathies, but Lyndon Johnson had a facade of "conservatism," necessary to his political base in Texas. That facade depended mainly on his support of the oil-depletion allowance and (before 1957) of southern segregation. These postures served the purpose of deceiving Texans, but they also deceived lots of northern Liberals. He looked like a reactionary chauvinist to them, in spite of the fact that he had been, in his youth, a protégé of FDR. But his leadership in guillotining McCarthy's anti-Communist career must have satisfied those Left-wingers whose judgment in the long run counted. On December 2, 1954, when obedient docile Democrats, teamed with "modern" Republicans, duly "condemned" Joseph R. McCarthy for his fight for America, Lyndon Johnson had a bright red

star placed by his name on the honor roll of world revolution.

It should never be forgotten—though as a matter of fact it is hardly understood at all—that the enlightened terror began after McCarthy made, unexpectedly, his first anti-Communist speech. Senator Potter is quite right in saying that McCarthy “had never shown any particular distaste for Communism until Wheeling”—i.e., until his speech at Wheeling, West Virginia in February 1950, revealing that there were Communists in the State Department. To the knowledgeable, this was about like revealing that there were fish in the ocean, but it was news to many Americans, and had not in any case been much talked about on the Senatorial level. It is true that before his

Wheeling speech McCarthy was not known as an anti-Communist—and it is also true that so long as he was not known as an anti-Communist he had a good press! His troubles began when he attacked Communism. They never ceased until he was dead, and the vilification did not cease then. The Communists are still scared of Joe McCarthy, though he has been dead ten years.

[END OF QUOTE]

Let us take a break, please. I want to leave the readers with a thought, however. The reason these books which speak of these things are destroyed and efforts made to either discredit or totally remove them from shelves—IS

THAT THIS HISTORICAL INFORMATION WILL COME BACK TO REST ON THE HEADS OF THE PERPETRATORS—WHO SOLD OUT YOUR NATION! AND THEN, FOREVER MORE, THE TRUTH WILL BE PRESENTED IN THE HISTORY BOOKS FOR ALL MANKIND TO SEE—THE TREASON OF THESE EVIL BEINGS!

You are going to find, for instance, that when all the gold was removed from Ft. Knox (oh yes it WAS!) and NO citizen was allowed to sell gold—LADY BIRD JOHNSON through LYNDON BAINES JOHNSON'S AUTHORITY—sold whole bunches of that very gold supply—to (through) Mexico!

Oh yes, indeed, YOU HAVE HAD USURPERS—and they get more powerful and terrible than these heretofore named. Stay tuned...!

Latest JOURNAL Goes To Press

England's Central Role In The New Dark Ages Conspiracy

Editor's note: Readers, please keep in mind that it takes a good 8-10 weeks of publication and printing activities between the time that we announce the latest JOURNAL here, only GOING to press, and when that new JOURNAL is actually completed and available for purchase through Phoenix Source Distributors. Always look to the Back Page of CONTACT for JOURNAL availability information.

6/28/94 #1 HATONN

UP FRONT

As we bring to a close another journal of conglomerated subjects and writings, let me add another thought-provoking bit of input.

As I move on to write on Russia, Khazars, the CIA and other topics, you ones seem to keep forgetting that ENGLAND was and IS your controlling monarchy.

There is no way to stress this critically enough. You had Cecil Rhodes who formulated this very plan of New World Order—and it was based on operations which would be fulfilled through the Freemason-type of action (which is according to the Zionist Protocols of “do it in total secrecy”). This PLOT was in fact a major plan to destroy civilization which would, in result, produce a return to the Dark Ages. Is this a “conspiracy”? Of course—for a single man may well formulate a plan but it requires other energies in assistance to pull it off. Further, a conspiracy indicates that there is “something” to be “against”.

I can talk about this for three weeks and still won't cover what we have already TOLD you in the writings about such as the British Israelis, New World Order, and the takeover of a planet through British shenanigans. The humanistic anti-Christ thrust against humanity and civilization has been ongoing since onset of tossing Lucifer out of Heaven and he and his band of hoodlums ended up on Earth.

What we will share here is certainly NOT our work. It will come from a book published in 1980 by CAROL WHITE, called THE NEW

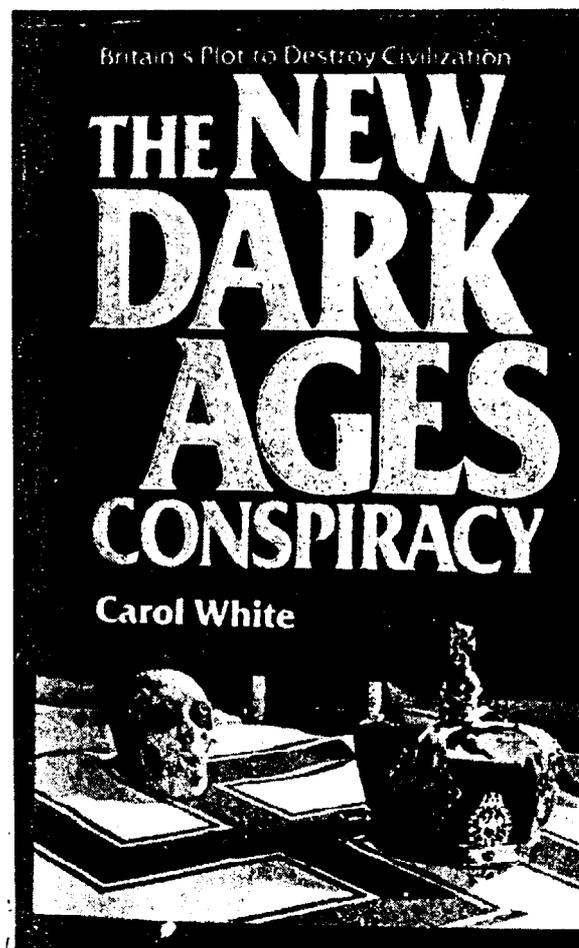
DARK AGES CONSPIRACY, Britain's Plot to Destroy Civilization.

The material we will use comes from the first chapter of her book and is VERY IMPORTANT as its title is “Bertrand Russell Walks Out”. Now why would this be important? Because, for one thing, Bertrand Russell was a major, major player in the Committee of 16 and his impact is still so prevailing as to shock

you ALL.

This IS why I choose to offer this now—because we are going to soon start describing the players involved in these intrigues and you cannot finish the puzzle until you have the characters.

I give great appreciation to *The New Federalist* (Lyndon LaRouche), P.O. Box 889, Leesburg, VA 22075. Subscription address.



“These were the circles who argued out the policies for World War I and World War II and today are planning out World War III. Never do they disagree on fundamental goals. . . .”

This following appears in the section headed:
The American Almanac.

[QUOTING THE NEW FEDERALIST:]

THE NEW DARK AGES
CONSPIRACY
by Carol White

[EXCERPTS:]

**Britain's Plot To Destroy Civilization:
The New Dark Ages Conspiracy.**

Carol White's book was published in October 1980. She is now working on a second edition. What follows are excerpts from Chapter 1, which is titled "BERTRAND RUSSELL WALKS OUT".

[The first section of the chapter describes a meeting of the **Coefficients Club** at St. Ermin's Hotel in London, in 1903. During this meeting of British policy-makers, the factional lines were drawn concerning how Britain was to meet the growing economic challenge from America and the European continent: the "realist" position, espousing full-scale British participation in a European war, and the "nominalist" stance of Bertrand Russell, who sought to avoid British entanglement, while manipulating a conflict that would bleed the continental powers.]

H.G. Wells in his autobiography characterized the conflict in the Coefficients Club fairly accurately, albeit through the prism of his own point of view.

"The undeniable contradiction of the British outlook in the opening decade of the new century is one that has exercised my mind very greatly. Gradually, the belief in the possible world leadership of England had been deflated, by the economic development of America and the militant boldness of Germany. The long reign of Queen Victoria, so prosperous, progressive, and effortless, had produced habits of political indolence and cheap assurance. As a people we had got out of training, and when the challenge of these new rivals became open, it took our breath away at once. We did not know how to meet it.

"We had educated our general population reluctantly; our universities had not kept pace with the needs of the new time; our ruling class, protected in its advantages by a universal snobbery, was broad-minded, easy-going, and profoundly lazy. The Edwardian monarchy, court, and society were amiable and slack. 'Efficiency'—the word of Earl Rosebery and the Webbs—was felt to be rather priggish and vulgar. Our liberalism was no longer a larger enterprise, it had become a generous indolence. But minds were waking up to this. Over our table at St. Ermin's Hotel wrangled Maxse, Bellairs, Hewins, Amery, and Mackinder, all stung by the small but humiliating tales of disasters in the South Africa war, all sensitive to the threat of

business recession, and all profoundly alarmed by the naval and military aggressiveness of Germany, arguing chiefly against the liberalism of Reeves and Russell and myself, and pulling us down, whether we liked it or not, from large generalities to concrete problems."

It would be possible to rearrange the seating at the Coefficients Club dinner table to form a graduated spectrum. At one end of the rainbow would be Russell, glaring down at Maxse and Amery seated at the other end. In the center, Lord Robert Cecil, with Haldane, Grey, Milner, and Mackinder seated next to him toward Amery's direction, with Wells and Beatrice and Sydney Webb on the other side. Despite their differences, all were agreed on the necessity for British (by which they all understood the British oligarchy) world supremacy.

To do this, the United States must be captured as Britain's dumb giant, to fight

its wars, pay its bills, and strong-arm Britain's anti-American System policies on the rest of the world.

Second, Germany, France, and Russia must be played off against each other in conflicts that were expected to erupt into war. This balance-of-power stratagem had been British foreign policy since the time the Cecils assumed control, with the backing of the Italian Jesuit Pallavicini family in the time of Tudor England.

It was here that the differences of the Russell faction, correctly deprecated as kooks by the just-as-evil realist Milner-Mackinder-Amery faction, emerged. Russell believed that **Britain could avoid being drawn into World War I, and accomplish its aims through psychological warfare run through the intelligence services.** [H: IS EVERYBODY PAYING ATTENTION!]

This is not to say that Lord Robert Cecil

"The club named the Coefficients met at monthly dinners from 1902 through 1908. Most of the people who attended the dinners later formed the British Round Table, more informally known as the Cliveden Set."



Prints and Photographs Division/Library of Congress

John Ruskin



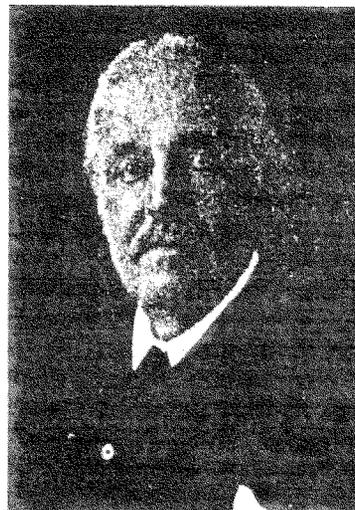
Prints and Photographs Division/Library of Congress

Cecil Rhodes



Prints and Photographs Division/Library of Congress

Bertrand Russell



Prints and Photographs Division/Library of Congress

Arthur Balfour



Prints and Photographs Division/Library of Congress

Winston Churchill

"Churchill, Russell, Wells, the Cecils created Hitler. How he was to be contained and directed against the Soviet Union was another matter. Early in the game, Churchill warned that Britain would be compelled to fight World War II; Russell again espoused British neutrality."

and the realists rejected the use of psychological warfare. It was **William Cecil** who, as Queen Elizabeth I's Secretary of State, had established the **British Secret Intelligence Service**.

Now, the Cecils counted on the Russian Revolution, which they were engaged in plotting, in their plans. But they were correctly convinced that Britain could not achieve its aims without being able to back up its claims with a credible military intervention, for two related reasons. In a war between Germany and Russia, Germany was the assured winner; France brought in against Germany would balance the odds, but without Britain supporting France, both France and Germany would withdraw quickly from a no-win situation. Furthermore, without Britain in the fight, the United States could not be brought into an essentially European conflict. As it happened, H.G. Wells admitted in his autobiography, Lord Grey started the First World War by allowing the German government to believe that the British would not enter the war even if the Germans did. But as Lord Louis Mountbatten's biographer confirms, Mountbatten's father, in his capacity as second Lord of the Admiralty, had put the British fleet in battle readiness the week before war broke out. "My father," said Mountbatten, "was able to tell the king, 'We have the drawn sword in our hand.'" Robert Cecil expected the aura of power, represented by the British Navy, to carry the day.

Mackinder and Milner, on the other hand, with their recent direct experience of the Boer War, demanded competent military-industrial backup for war, which meant an economic policy of government support to key industries and raw materials sectors at home and in the colonies. Thus, Russell and the Cecils lined up for a "free-trade" policy against the relatively dirigist outlook of the realists who supported "protectionism". As the war approached, Wells shifted his support to the Milner side, while, however, remaining as a central figure in SIS intelligence operations both behind-the-scenes and as a "socialist" propagandist.

The club named the "Coefficients"—perhaps as a joke on the efficient Webbs, considering the obvious diversity of opinion represented—met at monthly dinners from 1902 through 1908. Most of the people who variously attended the dinners (at which only between ten and fourteen people would be present at one time) later formed the British Round Table, more informally known as the Cliveden Set.

These were the circles who argued out the policies for World War I and World War II **AND TODAY ARE PLANNING OUT WORLD WAR III**. Never do they disagree on fundamental goals; nevertheless, the split between the realist and kook-nominalist factions has remained.

THE CECILS

To give Mackinder more of his cue in the debate, he was not only arguing the necessity for British intervention in the First World War. He was also speaking directly to military utopians such as Lord Robert Cecil, men who refused to accept the lessons of the Boer War and believed that they would be bailed out by the navy or, in a later period, by tanks and airplanes, or today by tactical nuclear weapons, without an adequate land force or industrial home base to sustain it.

Incredibly, Lord Cecil, in charge of the military blockade of Germany during World War I, believed the war would be over in a few months. At the beginning of the four-year-long campaign of attrition that was the First World War, Cecil dined in France with the Commander-in-Chief of the British Expeditionary Force, who noted their conversation:

"He went on to emphasize that the Germans had been completely beaten in the West and that they knew it. He was also very sanguine about Poland and evidently thought that the Germans would very soon begin to ask for terms of peace which both he and his staff were extremely anxious should be extremely moderate."

During the war, the first tanks were secretly tested at Cecil's estate, over the opposition of the war director Lord Kitchener, whose experience had been gained in India and the Sudan. Haldane had become head of the War Office and had been partially successful in reforming and modernizing the army over the protests of colonial officers like Kitchener, but was fired from the cabinet at the beginning of the war, ostensibly out of suspicions that he was not totally lined up with the war faction. Haldane's reorganization of the army in 1905 had stepped on the toes of the military. The combination of an officer corps whose mettle was tested in mock heroic battles against the African Zulus and the Egyptian dervishes—let's not mention the Boer War, darling, that was just an unpleasant episode—and overburdened with deadweight aristocratic younger sons foreordained that, once fully embroiled in the war, the British desperately needed the Americans to intervene on their behalf.

The state of the officer corps is illustrated by the career of Robert Cecil's younger brother, Edward. He failed the entrance to the Royal Military College, and every other examination that faced him thereafter, but a military career was by no means closed to him. There was another way to become part of the officer corps. A candidate could be appointed to the militia or local volunteer force, the only qualification being the appropriate social connections. After four years of service, the candidate could then transfer to the regular army and stand on the same footing as a Sandhurst graduate.

Fighting under Kitchener's command in Egypt, Edward Cecil wrote his brother this description of his first battle in 1896:

"We fought the Dervishes the other day. I was not in half such a funk as I expected. I was much more afraid of being afraid. It was very exciting and not a bit brutalizing, as one does not at all realize the enemy are men. We, however, were very little exposed or rather fired at, so perhaps I better not talk."

The Cecil family, dating back to the infamous William Cecil, Lord Burleigh, and his nephew, the dishonest pederast Francis Bacon, Lord Verulam, was at the evil center of power in Great Britain. Robert Cecil's father, Lord Salisbury, was prime minister in three Tory governments, stretching from 1885 to 1902, to be succeeded by cousin Arthur Balfour. Lord Robert's brother Hugh was also a member of parliament, as was brother James, before succeeding to the title and joining the House of Lords. The Salisbury government was in power during the Boer War, with Lord Salisbury acting as his own foreign minister.

The flavor of the family is captured by a few incidents worth relating, not only because of the family's central role in the politics of En-

gland, but because the Cecils epitomize the oligarchical outlook.

Lord Robert's younger brother Hugh was not in the Coefficients Club, but he was a dedicated kook. An even more extreme utopian than Robert, he was involved in the creation of the air force, that branch of the service most susceptible to utopian *wunderwaffen* schemes.

Hugh had opposed military conscription before the First World War, and to justify his position wrote a memorandum in which he declared that preparation for war was largely a waste of time, as the unknown factor of generalship practically decided the issue; that in any case, defeat was less serious than it seemed, for it never really destroyed a nation; that Great Britain had always flourished in spite of inadequate military preparations; and that national service would have a prejudicial effect on the character of the British people.

When reminded of this position eighteen months into the war, as the casualties were mounting, he countered coolly: "There is nothing fine in killing, but there is something fine in being killed, and conscription takes that away."

When his opponent shouted, "Epicure! Do you want boys of eighteen slaughtered to satisfy your esthetic greed?" Hugh shrugged.

Robert Cecil found the company of men like Wells and Mackinder intolerable on the basis of class prejudice. Although forced to hide it, in order to turn the Coefficients and the later Round Table group into effective instruments, he could yet confide to his wife in an 1893 letter:

"I'm down here with a thoroughly middle class man—not a bad fellow and decidedly intelligent. I don't think I shall stay with the middle classes any more. I don't deny their intelligence, nor even in the case of my Norwich host, culture, but they are squalid somehow, and I'm never at my ease with them. And then they have such uncomfortable furniture."

He was a bitter anticapitalist, later gravitating to the Labour Party and the peace movement, where at a higher level, he coordinated the same networks orbiting around Bertrand Russell. He wrote in another letter about a peer at whose house he was a guest: "An ass, but a gentleman, a Tory of the old school, full of a sense of duty. They're all right, unlike these miserable Middle Class employers."

Leo Amery was an important member of the later Round Table group, as well as a Coefficient. Wells classed Amery with Winston Churchill. While a Cecil would not have bridged the class gap in that way, their own view of Churchill was similar. Wells begins a discussion of Amery and Churchill in his *Autobiography* by referencing his own childhood.

"In those days I had ideas about Aryans extraordinarily like Mr. Hitler's. The more I hear of him the more I am convinced that his mind is almost the twin of my thirteen-year-old mind in 1879; but heard through a megaphone—and—implemented. I do not know from what books I caught my first glimpse of the Great Aryan People going to and fro in the middle plains of Europe, spreading east, west, north, and south ... whose ultimate triumphs everywhere squared accounts with the Jews. I have met men in responsible positions, L.S. Amery, for example, Winston Churchill, George Trevelyan, C.F.G. Masterman, whose imaginations were manifestly built upon a similar framework and who remained puerile in their political outlook because of its persistence."

Granted that Robert Cecil and his wife, who attacked Churchill, the relative realist, were actively involved in bringing Hitler to power along with the rest of the Cliveden Set, they nevertheless were correct in their assessment of Churchill. "Nothing would suit W.C. better than to be the Mussolini of England," Lady Cecil wrote bluntly.

In 1924, Lord Robert was in the cabinet with major responsibility for setting up the League of Nations, but resigned in 1926 while retaining his association with the League (and after World War II becoming head of the United Nations Organization). Presumably his resignation was occasioned by his fear that Britain, by breaking its treaty agreement with the United States at the Naval Disarmament Conference, would force a breach between the two nations and endanger the strategy for World War II. On the need for another world war, Cecil and Churchill were in fundamental agreement. But history repeats itself to those who will never learn.

CHURCHILL

Already in 1926, Churchill was preparing for World War II, in which history repeated itself with the same old factional differences asserting themselves. The Hitler project was a collaboration effort that involved the entire spectrum of the oligarchy and its agents. Churchill, Russell, Wells, the Cecils created Hitler. How he was to be contained and directed against the Soviet Union was another matter. Early in the game, Churchill warned that Britain would be compelled to fight World War II; Russell again espoused British neutrality.

Despite the differences of tone, Churchill, himself of aristocratic lineage, always maintained the closest ties with the Cecil family, politically as well as personally.

Churchill had his first meeting with Hugh Cecil in 1898. As he later described it, the self-assurance he had acquired in Cuba, on the North-West Frontier of India, and at Omdurman was no protection against the dialectic of Hugh Cecil and his friends. He wrote:

"They were all interested to see me, having heard of my activities, and also on account of my father's posthumous prestige. Naturally I was on my mettle, and not without envy in the presence of these young men only two or three years older than myself, all born with silver spoons in their mouths, all highly distinguished at Oxford or Cambridge, and all ensconced in safe Tory constituencies, I felt indeed I was the earthen pot among the brass.

"The conversation drifted to the issue of whether peoples have a right to *self-government* or only to *good government*, what are the inherent rights of human beings and on what are they founded? From this we pushed on to slavery as an institution. I was much surprised to find that my companions had not the slightest hesitation in championing the unpopular side on all these issues; but what surprised me still more, and even vexed me, was the difficulty I had in making plain my righteous and indeed obvious point of view against their fallacious but most ingenious arguments. They knew so much more than I did, that my bold generalities about liberty, equality, and fraternity got seriously knocked about."

Nevertheless, Churchill at once enrolled in the small band of Cecil followers, nicknamed the **Hughligians**. Here he was trained to

accept the complete amorality demanded of Britain's most elite ruling circles. They, like the Coefficients, met over dinner. Robert Cecil's description of one such dinner is interesting not only for its evaluation of Churchill but for the attitude toward Churchill held by the family well into the 1950s. Churchill, despite his pedigree, position, or periods when he got out of line, was their man. Lord Cecil writes to his wife:

"We all talked at times so loudly as to remind me of Puy in the old days. And we all argued, Winston more or less *contra mundum*. With much of what he said I agreed. But he was not properly speaking any opinions. ... Winston is a journalist and he adopts a view because it would look well in print. Unless he can correct this it will ultimately be fatal to him in politics. On the other hand, he is very young and may change greatly. He has none of Linkey's [Hugh Cecil] subtlety of mind or dexterity of expression. But he has considerable force and I think courage. He is both original and receptive. His worst defect mentally is that he is a little shallow—satisfied with a phrase."

Later, ... the Marquess of Salisbury, James Cecil, headed the Watch Committee, composed mostly of Cecils, that accomplished the shift and placed Churchill in the prime minister-ship—despite his shortcomings.

THE ANGLO-JESUIT LINK

The Cecil family has been connected to networks established by the Society of Jesus since at least the reign of Elizabeth I. While their power base is the British Empire, they, like the openly Catholic Howard and Percy families, can also rely on connections to the Hapsburg and Italian oligarchies to place themselves above the British monarchy. (Gwendolyn Cecil almost married into the Howard family at the turn of the century.)

Although the family was established under Jesuit patronage, the Cecils maintain loyalty to Protestantism. Yet, since the Jesuit order is itself an oligarchist intelligence implant into the Catholic Church, and not a religious order, this is no test of their continued Jesuit connections, which remain an open question.

Hugh Cecil expressed the family's cynicism, despite its strict outward adherence to the Church of England, in the following repartee with cousin Algernon, a convert to Roman Catholicism and thereby a direct link to the British Jesuit circles to which Phillip Kerr, Lord Lothian of the Round Table belonged:

"Algernon, why have you grown that absurd beard?"

"Our Lord Grew a beard."

"Our Lord was not a gentleman."

Algernon described the Cecil family philosophy to Beatrice Webb, who recorded it in her diary:

"Young Cecil was interesting because he was able to describe or imply the Cecil philosophy of life. For him society was cloven in two—the Church and the world. The Church was governed by spiritual illumination; the world outside of this radius was exclusively dominated by the motive of pecuniary self-interest. To attempt to run the secular world on any other motive was not only contrary to the commandment 'Give unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's' but was almost blasphemy.

All real progress was *confined to progress of the individual soul under the influence of the Church*. Any increase of honesty or kindness, of honor, public spirit or truth-seeking brought about otherwise, was merely a higher stage of self-interest (equally damnable as the lower stages)—merely the discovery by each individual that those qualities paid better. [**H: Seem to me that NOTHING is changed!**] Accompanying, and to some extent coinciding with this cleavage, was that between the hereditary and landed aristocracy represented by the Cecils, and 'the others'. The Cecils governed by spiritual illumination (inherited through a long line of noble ancestors) and were to direct the policy of the state, making use of the lower motives of vulgar folk to keep the state going on its material side. The off part of the whole scheme was the almost fanatical objection to any attempt to alter the motives of human nature, otherwise than by the action of the Church on the individual soul—and a complete complacency with the one secular motive of enlightened self-interest as the basis of everyday life. It was almost as wicked to tamper with this motive by introducing other considerations into the industrial or political organizations of the state, as it was to introduce the pecuniary motive into the Church—as for instance in the sale of indulgences or simony."

Beatrice Webb, the daughter of a successful railroad speculator associated with the Rothschilds, understood the aristocracy in a way that was impossible for poor Wells, the son of a servant in the employ of another servant fortunate enough to marry into the lesser nobility but snubbed accordingly. Where Wells could delude himself that he was socially accepted by his dinner partners at the Coefficients, Beatrice had no such delusions and was mortally offended when she came face to face with her oligarchical controllers. Her diary is full of self-consoling comments such as: "dined with Hugh Cecil. It is good to be in our middle-class home again." Yet, like Algernon Cecil, she describes her and her husband's associates as "the stage army of the good", in keeping with George Bernard Shaw's parable about the Fabian Society, *Major Barbara*, in which they are the Salvation Army.

Sidney Webb is given credit as the organizer of the Coefficients. It is obvious that despite his pretensions, the group that he assembled—a cross-section of the British elite and its close associates—was only brought together under Robert Cecil's direction.

Russell, Haldane, and Grey were hereditary peers. Milner was made a Lord. Haldane, Grey, and Cecil were to be in the Liberal government when it came to power in two years' time. Leo Maxse's sister, Violet, was the wife of Robert Cecil's brother Edward and after his death, of Lord Milner. Halford J. Mackinder had just become director of the London School of Economics and his reputation as a geopolitician had spread to Germany where Major-General Karl Haushofer, the ghostwriter of Hitler's *MEIN KAMPF*, acknowledged Mackinder as the source of his ideas.

SIDNEY AND BEATRICE WEBB

The Webbs, like Wells, were useful to the Cecils. What they lacked in flair was compensated for in industry, as they laid the groundwork for the collectivist side of fascism. Wells described the Webbs in *The New Machiavelli*, thinly disguised as Altiora and Oscar Bailey.

He wrote:

"Oscar ... had a quite astounding memory for facts and a mastery of detailed analysis, and the time afforded scope for these gifts. The later eighties were full of politico-social discussion. ... He won the immense respect of everyone specially interested in social and political questions; he soon achieved the limited distinction that is awarded such capacity, and at that I think he would have remained for the rest of his life if he had not encountered Altiora.

"But Altiora Macvite was an altogether exceptional woman, an extraordinary mixture of qualities, the one woman in the world who could make something more out of Bailey than that. She was entirely unfitted for her sex's spheres. Yet, you mustn't imagine she was an inelegant or unbeautiful woman, and she is inconceivable to me in high collars or any sort of masculine garment. But her soul was bone, and at the base of her was a vanity gaunt and greedy!

"The two supplemented each other to an extraordinary extent."

Russell himself gave much the same account in his *Autobiography*, writing: "Webb was originally a second division clerk in the civil service, but by immense industry succeeded in rising to the first division. He was somewhat earnest and did not like jokes on sacred subjects such as political theory. On one occasion I remarked to him that democracy has at least one merit, namely, that a Member of Parliament cannot be stupider than his constituents, for the more stupid he is, the more stupid they were to elect him.

"Worship of the state. This last was the essence of Fabianism. It led both the Webbs and also Shaw into what I thought an undue tolerance of Mussolini and Hitler.

"Both of them were fundamentally undemocratic, and regarded it as the function of a statesman to bamboozle or terrorize the populace."

Russell, of course, is more delicate about his own fascist predilections. "All think it folly and very unpopular," wrote Russell from Cambridge right before the First World War. "Tories as well as Liberals; and they hardly realize that we are being drawn in." Russell continued, according to his biographer Ronald Clarke, by making a case for British neutrality, ending with a plea for German *lebensraum*: "When they try to protect their homes and their wives and daughters against vast hordes of Russian savages, we do our best to prevent their efforts from being successful, and to threaten them with starvation if war breaks out." [H: And just where do you think you are today in this same kind of predicament, readers?]

In collaboration with Lord James Salisbury, chairman of the Conscientious Objectors' Board, Russell was at the time beginning to create the pacifist movement which was and continued to be a handy instrument of British subversion. Pacifism allowed Britain to penetrate Germany during the war and the Soviet Union thereafter. In the period of the Neville Chamberlain appeasement policy, it was psychologically useful as a way of turning Germany east rather than west—"Look, England will never fight again," was the message. But while Russell was suffering public opprobrium for his stand during World War I, he was still a welcome guest at aristocratic country houses at parties attended by Asquith, the British prime minister.

THE RACE IMPERIALISTS

What of the other members of the Coefficients Club?

Lord Milner, appointed to the peerage during his lifetime, became a civil servant upon leaving Oxford University. Before being assigned to South Africa, he served as finance minister in Egypt (an important post subsequently held by Edward Cecil). He was recruited to the ideas of empire, as was imperialist Cecil Rhodes, by the Oxford Lecturer John Ruskin, medievalist and guild socialist. After leaving his post as high commissioner of South Africa in 1905, Milner became the administrator of the Rhodes Trust. He died in the 1920s, after again joining the government during the war.

Milner's *Credo*, written at the end of this life, expresses the belief structure of an imperialist who attached himself to an aristocracy into which he was born. To him the flag was no mere bunting.

Milner writes that he is a "nationalist, not a cosmopolitan. ... I am a British (indeed primarily an English) nationalist. If I am also an Imperialist, it is because the destiny of the English race—has been to strike fresh roots in distant parts. My patriotism knows no geographical but only racial limits. I am an Imperialist and not a Little Englander, because I am a British Race Patriot. It is not the soil of England, dear as it is to me, which is essential to arouse my patriotism, but the speech, the tradition, the principles, the aspirations of the British race.

"The wider patriotism is no mere exalted sentiment. It is a practical necessity. England nay more, Great Britain, nay more, the United Kingdom is no longer a power in the world which it once was. But the British Dominions as a whole are not only self-supporting, they are more nearly self-sufficient than any other political entity... if they can be kept an entity.

"This brings us to our first great principle. The British state must follow the race, must comprehend it wherever it settles in appreciable numbers as an independent community. If the swarms constantly being thrown off the parent hive are lost to the State, the State is irreparably weakened. We cannot afford to part with so much of our best blood. We have already parted with much of it, to form the millions of another separate, but fortunately friendly state. We cannot afford a repetition of the process.

Milner's mentor, Cecil Rhodes, was also a protege of Lord Salisbury. The works of Ruskin and social Darwinist Charles Dilke, who was elected a Liberal member of the parliament in the 1880s, were freely circulated at the turn of the century. These manifestoes created the mental climate in which Wells, Russell, Rhodes, and Milner were nurtured. A generation later, it was Wells and Russell to whom young people would turn.

In his book *Greater Britain*, Dilke had written:

"In America we have seen the struggle of the dear races against the cheap—the endeavors of the English to hold their own against the Irish and Chinese. In New Zealand, we found the stronger and more energetic race pushing from the earth the shrewd and laborious descendants of the Asian Malays; in Australia, the English triumphant, and the cheaper races excluded from the soil not by distance merely, but by arbitrary legislation; in India, we saw

the solution of the problem by the officering of the cheaper by the dearer race. Everywhere we have found that the difficulties which impede the progress to universal dominion of the English people lie in the conflict with the cheaper races. The result of our survey is such as to give us reason for the belief that race distinctions will long continue, that miscegenation will go but a little way towards blending races, that the dearer are on the whole likely to destroy the cheaper peoples and that Saxondom will rise triumphant from the doubtful struggle."

Ruskin expressed the same ideas in a speech that Cecil Rhodes carried with him as a treasured possession, given in his inaugural lecture at Slade Professor of Art at Oxford in 1870:

"A destiny is now possible to us, the highest ever set before a nation to be accepted or refused. Will you youths of England make your country again a royal throne of kings, a sceptered isle, for all the world a source of light, a center of peace? This is what England must do or perish. She must found colonies as fast and as far as she is able, formed of the most energetic and worthiest men; seizing any piece of fruitful waste ground she can set her foot on, and then teaching her colonists that their chief virtue is to be fidelity to their country and that their first aim is to be to advance the power of England by land and sea."

As a colonist to South Africa, Rhodes answered Ruskin's call, creating the countries of South Africa and Rhodesia with the support of Salisbury. As a major partner of the DeBeers diamond mining company and Consolidated Goldfields, which he founded with Rothschild financial backing, he was brought into the darker side of the Empire as well, the openly acknowledged "secret" British opium trade from India and China. (Diamonds serve as a medium of exchange at the top levels of the opium trade, and in normal periods of currency exchange, variations in gold and diamond prices are closely tied to fluctuations in the opium markets.)

Rhodes was the spirit that fired the Empire men. Transmitted through Milner Rhodes who had formulated the idea for an elite secret society, to be modeled on the Jesuits, which

Dear Friends:

Our special on Spelt Flour is located on Page 70 (while supplies last). We would love to have your favorite Spelt recipes to share during this special. Please send original recipes only and specify if you would like your name to appear with the recipe. Please see Next-To-Last Page for Spelt ordering information.

Thanks, *New Gaia Products*
Send recipes c/o: *The Word*
P.O. Box 6194
Tehachapi, CA 93582
or, fax: (805) 822-9658

would organize a fifth column in the United States, Germany, and Russia, and open Empire societies in the colonies. The Coefficients, the Round Table, and its offshoots, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, whose first president was Cliveden's Waldorf Astor, and New York City's Council on Foreign Relations, are all products of his original inspiration. [H: **Everybody still awake? If not—WAKE UP! Go get your CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: The Story Of The Committee Of 300 book** {see box below} and make these connections as soon as you can because you are meeting your prison wardens and the ones who laid the prison foundation.]

Afflicted with a heart condition, Rhodes wrote numbers of wills assigning his fortune to trustees who would carry out his purpose. Lord Milner was the first trustee, Lord Lothian his successor. **The Rhodes scholarship [H: i.e. Clinton...], which selects American graduate students for postgraduate training at Oxford, is subsidized by the Trust. In its time it has recruited a number of leading American renegades to the SERVICE OF THE EMPIRE.**

Rhodes' first will, written at the age of twenty-four, included the following passage directing that his fortune form the endowment of a "secret society" devoted to:

"The extension of British rule throughout the world—the colonization by British subjects of all lands where the means of livelihood are attainable by energy, labour, and enterprise and especially the occupation by British settlers of the entire Continent of Africa, the Holy Land, the Valley of the Euphrates, [H: **Getting the picture???**], the Islands of Cyprus and Canada, the whole of South Africa, the Islands of the Pacific not heretofore possessed by Great Britain, the whole of the Malay Archipelago, the seaboard of China and Japan, the ultimate recovery of the United States of America as an integral part of the British Empire."

MACKINDER'S GEOPOLITICS

War, it was agreed, was necessary. The question to be solved was what policy would assure victory.

To understand how British policy evolved coherently, it is necessary to understand that the argument as we have so far followed it has understated the situation in which the British found themselves.

In his book *Democratic Ideals and Reality* published in 1919, Halford Mackinder polemicized against the British aristocracy and its minions who take their distaste for industrialism and science to the point that they fail to even study maps. Perhaps he was remembering an incident involving Robert Cecil, cabinet minister of the blockade of the Austro-Hungarian empire. In the Foreign Office one day, Cecil called for a map of his target, then complained to the political intelligence specialist that the long-straggling territory of Galicia had been wrongly colored. "It should be Hungarian, not Austrian," Cecil said.

"But sir, I'm from Galicia," the specialist replied, "and it is indeed in Austria."

Cecil paused, then murmured, "What a funny shape Austria must be."

The incident occurred three years after Cecil had assumed responsibility for organizing the blockade of that country. At Versailles he was one of those responsible for cutting off such protuberances from the map of Austria.

When Mackinder complained that "every educated German is a geographer in a sense that is true of very few Englishmen . . . Berlin-Baghdad, Berlin-Peking . . . involve for most Anglo-Saxons a new mode of thought," he was talking about more than mere map-reading. As he developed the point: "The map habit of thought is no less pregnant in the sphere of economics than it is in that of strategy. True that *laissez-faire* had little use for it, but the 'most favored nation' clause which Germany imposed on defeated France in the Treaty of Frankfurt had quite a different meaning for the strategical German mind to that which was attached to it by honest Cobdenites. The German bureaucrat built upon it a whole structure of preferences for German trade. Of what use to Britain under her northern skies was the most favored nation clause when Germany granted a concession to Italy in the matter of import duties on olive oil? Would there not also be railway trucks to be returned to Italy which might as well return loaded with German exports?"

Later, in *Democratic Ideals and Reality*, Mackinder took the theme further. Referring to the free trade theory [H: **Do you NOW recognize wherefrom came this "FREE TRADE AGREEMENT" IDEOLOGY? Do you, further, now understand WHY in America it began in CANADA? Do you also see why it was done IN SECRET?**] of Adam Smith, which premised British survival on economic warfare and the hegemony of the British cloth industry based upon cultivation of cotton by slave labor in the southern states of the United States, Mackinder wrote: "That may have been a tenable theme in the time of Adam Smith and for a generation or two afterwards. But under modern conditions the Going Concern, or in other words, accumulating financial and industrial strength, is capable of outweighing most natural facilities.

When the stress began after 1878, British agriculture waned, though British industry continued to grow. But presently lopsidedness developed even within British industry; the cotton and shipbuilding branches still grew, but the chemical and electrical branches did not increase proportionately."

Mackinder slid over the essential issue. By the time of the McKinley presidency in 1897, the U.S., German, Japanese, and Russian industrial development were overtaking Britain. Some statistics help tell the story. In 1870, Britain smelted one-half the world's iron and produced one-half of the world's textiles, but by 1897 Britain produced less of each than the United States, and only slightly more than Germany. Not only was this the case, but pig iron production between 1870 and 1897 increased 966 percent in the United States and 609 percent in Germany creating the industrial base for exports and overseas capital investment.

In this same period, U.S. exports in general expanded 300 percent, and German exports by 100 percent; Britain's increase in exports was a mere 30 percent. American commerce was also penetrating British colonies at a pace deemed extremely dangerous to imperial ties, leading to "Americanization" of the colonies. America and Germany, and even Russia and Japan, were destroying Britain's commercial and therefore financial domination of the world. This stagnation of British manufacture was compensated for only by the role of the pound sterling as a reserve currency, which allowed it to operate as a looting instrument. Yet in

1887, by Britain's own official statistics, its national debt amounted to fully 7.1 percent of the national revenue as compared to the United States, where the national debt was a mere 1.7 percent of national wealth.

Underneath the rhetoric, the British oligarchy knew that it was engaged in a life-and-death struggle against France, Russia, Germany, and the United States if it was to maintain hegemony. That is the political doctrine behind Mackinder's code phrases. In *Democratic Ideals and Reality*, written at the end of the First World War, he declared:

"The Heartland, for the purposes of strategical thinking includes the Baltic Sea, the navigable Middle and Lower Danube, the Black Sea, Asia Minor, Armenia, Persia, Tibet, and Mongolia. Within it, therefore, were Brandenburg-Prussia, and Austria-Hungary, as well as Russia. Towards the end of the century, however, the Germans of Prussia and Austria determined to subdue the Slavs and to exploit them for the occupation of the Heartland, through which run the land-ways into China, India, Arabia, and the African Heartland. We have defeated the danger on this occasion, but the facts of geography remain."

It is only necessary to read "industrial development" into the content of the word "geography" and Mackinder's thinly veiled point is clear. Unless Germany and Russia were subdued, unless their industrial backs were broken, Britain was in serious trouble. If Germany and Russia were to ally, Britain would be finished. This was the reality underlying the policy debate witnessed at the Coefficients' dinner table. This was the policy that governed the British Empire from the close of World War I through World War II.

The policy ultimately adopted can be broken down into four parts:

1. Immediately a policy of destabilizations was necessary to prevent alliances between Britain's perceived potential enemies. Since French and Russian ties were long-standing, it was critical to prevent a Franco-German rapprochement. For similar reasons, a Russian-Japanese alliance was to be avoided. Adversary relations of intensity had to be introduced at all costs.

2. In the medium term, the solution to a potential Russo-German accord lay in encouraging the dissolution of the Austro-Hungarian Empire. In that way, a buffer state of squabbling "balkanized" states would be established between Russia and Germany, thus preventing the joining of the "Eurasian heartland" in a Grand Design for industrial progress.

3. Also for the medium term, it was neces-

MORE READING

• To order Eustace Mullins' excellent book, **RAPE OF JUSTICE**, please write to:
Ezra Pound Institute Of Civilization
P.O. Box 1105
Staunton, VA 24402.
(\$18.00 + \$1.80 for bookrate shipping)

• "Dr. John Coleman's" fine book, **CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: THE STORY OF THE COMMITTEE OF 300**, is available from:
Joseph Publishing, % W.I.R.
2533 N. Carson St.

Carson City, NV 89706.

Also available is his new book, **DIPLOMACY BY DECEPTION**; \$20.00 each book, including shipping & handling. For orders by credit card, please call 1-800-942-0821.

sary to adopt a "Hamiltonian" policy of state support for British industrial war preparations. The Empire had to be solidified politically around the "Hamiltonian" model of federation with some form of economic protection or subsidy to guarantee the loyalty of the colonies, a policy that was not completely carried through until the evolution of the British Commonwealth after World War II.

4. For the long term, it was necessary to turn back the clock on scientific and industrial progress by ushering in a new Dark Age of wars, famine, and epidemic. World War I was to be the beginning. The differences fought out over the dinner table in 1903 were of mere secondary tactical significance before the overriding policy objectives upon which both factions were agreed.

[END OF QUOTING]

The book is well worth obtaining (since this writing only considers the first chapter). However, if you now team this information with that which we have brought you prior to even the book *CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: The Story of the Committee of 300*, [see More Reading Box on previous page for ordering information] along with "300", you will be forming a picture of what the REAL HISTORY of your CURRENT CIRCUMSTANCE IS ALL ABOUT.

I know this is not a proper "Introduction" or "Foreword"—but it is critical information relative to that which follows and WILL COME. I have never been nor shall be recognized as a typical writer, linguist or PROPER "follower" of

anything. The one place I find myself almost in a fit of stew is the foolish way you place your apostrophes—FOR CONVENIENCE—in the case of "within" quotation marks—regardless of reason, meaning or intelligence—simply because someone who makes the rules couldn't know proper grammar. So be it.

You think I am not serious? Well let me tell you readers something interesting—we have lost readers who are "teachers" OVER that very point. To them everything that is written must have their approval—the content of the message seems to have NOTHING to do with the circumstance. I lose more [people] because I keep company with ones who claim Jesus (not his name at the time of crucifixion at any rate) did NOT DIE WHILE HANGING ON A CROSS! Would you not think THAT would be rather good news for you who consider him the Christ Messenger? Not so—for "...no one would dare to tamper with the writings now presented in the modern Bible." Which Bible? Dear ones, there are bibles for cooking, bibles for automobile repair, bibles for space-craft tuning, the *Koran* is a bible, the *Torah* is a bible and so on...! You have even allowed some nuts to write a "Bible for Ascension"!

May wisdom be your guidelines.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn,
IGFF-PSC

June 28, 1994

Day 316, Year 7 in the Reign of our Lord IN TRUTH.

This volume shall be identified:

USURPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIRACY

It is time you latch the puzzle pieces together with players inclusive in this tale of Usurpers who take freedom and TRUTH and destroy it in the name of greed, self-aggrandizement and ego-Elitism. There IS a Conspiracy—far beyond that which is known as the "Conspiracy Theory". If you don't look beyond and into the TRUTH OF IT—you are destined to fall in enslavement without recourse. The players have been obvious and yet "hidden" 'neath your noses. It is time to awaken sleeping humanity in soul realization—lest you make passage within the dark corridors without ever having realization that IT COULD HAVE BEEN SO DIFFERENT WITHIN THE LIGHTED PLACES OF THE LION!

DEDICATION

To the dedicated LAYOUT people, Claudia Henson, Dale Sutton, Al Overholt and those willing hands attached to beloved friends who type, organize and work through the nights on every Monday—TO PRESENT A CONTACT EVERY TUESDAY.

We do not here wish to leave unnoticed the Editors who also spend the endless hours—but our Layout team is never somehow given the deserving credit as they labor in the task perfecting a beautiful paper of which we can all be most proud to share.

I am most humbly grateful, beloved friends—our work may well be unnoted as we travel this journey—but our legacy will be freedom in KNOWING TRUTH. I salute (honor and revere) you. I also "thank" you.

Available Now!

GaiaSorb Travel Pack

The convenient way to carry your GaiaSorbs

Always have your Nutra-Bonds handy: at home, at the office, or in a restaurant.

The Travel Pack is a compact case that fits easily into any briefcase or purse and consists of 6, 1/2 oz. bottles: 1 each of Gaiandriana, Caffeine Sorb, Starch Sorb, Nicotine Sorb, Alcohol Sorb, and Sucrose Sorb.

Travel Pack, complete with all 6 products, is now available
for \$15.00

(see NEW GAIA PRODUCTS order form near Back Page for shipping & handling)

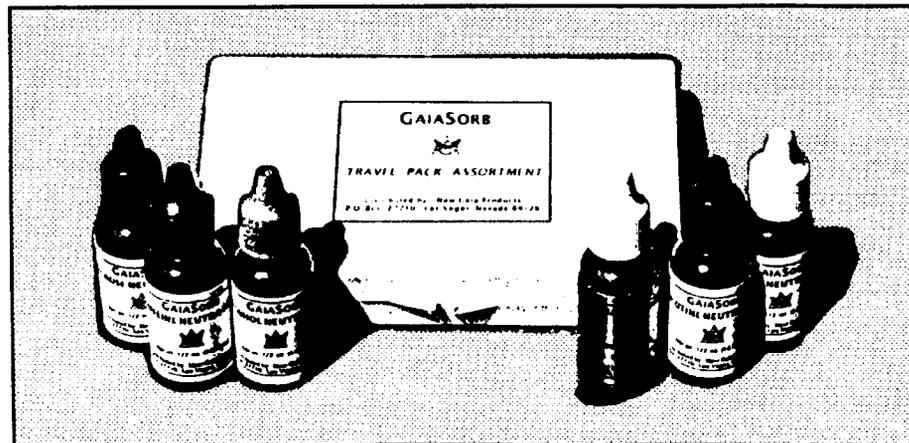
To customize your personal kit, additional bottles may be purchased individually at the following prices:

1/2 oz. bottle (full) \$3.00

1/2 oz. bottle (empty) \$1.50

Carry case (empty) \$3.00

Original 2 oz.-size bottle, full (for refilling purposes) \$6.00



TO ORDER: New Gaia Products, P.O. Box 27710, Las Vegas, NV 89126 For credit card orders, call: 1-800-NEW-GAIA (639-4242); Discover, Visa & MasterCard accepted. Please make all checks and money orders payable to: New Gaia Products. (Nevada residents, please add 7% Sales Tax.)

More *HOT* News From Ronn Jackson

**Ronn Jackson
Bulletin #9**

In the past two weeks I have received over 100 requests to put into my own words what will happen on July 16, 1994. Most questions have been geared towards the effect of Comet *Levi 9* colliding into Jupiter. Over the week-end of June 24, 1994, I spoke to three members of MJ-12 and my answers are a composite of parts of those conversations.

Item #1: The planet Jupiter has a radius of approximately 45,000 miles. It is about 300 times the size of Earth; however, because of the composition of the planet, for example, hydrogen, helium, ammonia, methane, water and/or ice, acetylene, carbon monoxide, hydrogen cyanide and traces of others, the density of this largest planet is only 30% of that of Earth. It completes a single rotation on its axis in approximately 10 hours, as compared to Earth's rotation of 24 hours. It had 14 known satellites, and last year two additional moons were discovered, making a total of 16. (There are 11 more yet to be discovered. They range in size from 11 to 39 miles in diameter.)

The comet *Levi 9* is in several pieces and contains in its nucleus ice and solid material. Actually there are several hundred pieces, but those of any size (one mile or more in diameter) number 23, with the largest being 11.5 miles across. The particles will hit the planet at 41 degrees South Latitude (near Jupiter's South Pole) and the impacts will not be visible from Earth. The speed of impact, measured in our terms, will be 145,000 miles per hour. The effect on the planet will be minimal because of its enormous size. However, if a collision of that size were to hit Earth, the results would be catastrophic. For example, if the particles were to hit the Earth with the same speed and density that they will hit Jupiter, the following results would occur: a crater 265 miles in diameter, 85 miles deep, depending on the angle of impact, would be created. The rotation axis of the Earth would change 35 degrees, moving the North Pole to approximately the location of Chicago, Illinois and would initiate the activation of all major plates on this globe, radically changing the physical location of all bodies of land and sea. All life as we know it would cease to exist due to earthquakes, tidal waves, and eruptions of volcanos scattered all over all surfaces, in addition to the change in the weather patterns.

In addition to questions on *Levi 9*, most people ask whether any such occurrence has happened to our planet relating specifically to the disappearance of the dinosaurs. You're told that a giant meteor hit this planet 65 million years ago, causing the extinction of these large animals and mammals. Those hypotheses are incorrect. The animals were relocated to another area [planet] and they were an error in our overall plan. They are alive and thriving within our galaxy. Also, one

other such body similar to *Levi 9* was stopped from hitting our world, by others, 126,000 years ago in our plane of reference.

Item #2: A good example of misinformation that is put out by the mainstream media is the 6/23/94 issue of the *CHRISTIAN SCIENCE MONITOR*. Although this paper is one of the few which come closer to truth, it also has a long way to go to equal *CONTACT*.

At issue is the term "dollar" 83 times. We do not have "dollars" as a form of currency. We have Federal Reserve Notes. The "dollar" was a part of our currency and it was backed (partially) by something of substance or value, gold. The Federal Reserve Note is only a piece of paper that is a pyramid scheme designed only to facilitate control for a select few over future generations and people.

Item #3: The Federal Reserve System is a private enterprise. It is not a federal agency. Its name, alone, propagates fraud, as that institution applies to you and I as individual citizens who know that the term "federal" designates the Federal Government. A good example of their power is Russia. It has a Central Bank which, in concept, is exactly like ours. It is owned by the same people who own our Central Bank. Russia recently removed all restrictions from banks of other nations to do business in their country, with one exception: the United States. The reason is the *COMMITTEE OF 16 [17]* (C.O.U.P.E.S.) decided that there are too many patriot organizations that are putting out information on the illegality of the Federal Reserve System and they did not want to have the appearance of collusion. The Rothschilds and Rockefellers et. al. placed that word in our vocabulary.

Item #4: I don't like to be placed into categories; however, my personal beliefs would be compared to, in part, the conservative wing of the Republican Party. I believe in honesty, integrity, morals, responsibility, and the existence of the Supreme Being. Those who

attempt to change the accepted definitions of those words are evil and are traitors, not only to the *CONSTITUTION*, but to you and I as individual citizens. They use the term God to give a false impression as to their legitimacy and to justify their unconstitutional acts. To name individuals would require too much space. I will do it the easy way by using two words—Federal Government. That is only the beginning. If you believe that everything is fine, then that is on you.

Item #5: Throughout history wars have been fought in the name of religion. More people have died because of religion than any other single reason. You draw your own conclusions on Billy Graham.

Item #6: The Maastricht Treaty was best summed up by the former Prime Minister of Great Britain, Margaret Thatcher, when she said, "My God, what have we done?" The same comments will be uttered by us shortly (citizens of the United States), over NAFTA and GATT. Wait until you hear about the WTO.

Item #7: When the yen reaches the 94-95 range to the dollar, Japan, for all intents and purposes, is in a minus situation. Yes, Bill Clinton lied to you stating he was the Chief Executive in this country. In this case, Alan Greenspan is Top Gun. **Look for a minimum of a 2% increase in the short-term interest rates.** See, this is a direct result of unfunded currency.

Item #8: I do not know James Woolsey. But I do know he is in a political patronage position and is a gopher for several uninformed, bumbling fools. The Central Intelligence Agency is violating federal law in operating in any capacity in this country. There is not a single person in that organization who would know James Bond if he came up and bit them on the ass. Our Government is full of such people.

Item #9: FDA head David Koesler is part of the pseudo-intellectualism prevalent within his generation. He is also a part of the American Medical Association. He is also a part of the rank amateurism displayed by the current administration. Yes, I smoke. No, I do not intend to quit. My smoking is my business and is not a subject that government is qualified to even comment on. If I sound negative, you are correct. However, my talking phase is over.

Item #10: No, I do not advocate the legalization of any controlled substance. Your drug use is your business, until you infringe on the rights of others.



"But would they remember ten? Maybe you should give them two or three at a time."

The News Desk

6/30/94 RICK MARTIN

SUPERBUG

In an article from the June 26 edition of *THE SUNDAY RECORD* (NJ), written by Bob Groves, "Slowly but steadily, reports of drug-resistant bacteria at New Jersey hospitals are continuing an almost four-year rise, state health officials say.

"In the first three months of 1994, incidences of enterococcus, which causes blood poisoning and surgical infections, and streptococcus pneumoniae—the source of pneumonia and meningitis—have more than tripled, compared with the first quarter of 1992, said Dr. Sindy Paul, a public health physician with the New Jersey Department of Health.

"The number of hospitals reporting patients infected with these drug-resistant bacteria also has tripled, she said.

"The latest New Jersey findings are part of a growing national and international concern over mutating *superbug* bacteria strains that are resistant to once-infallible miracle drugs. The diminishing effectiveness of antibiotic treatments for diseases such as tuberculosis has been blamed on over-prescribing by doctors and over-reliance by patients."

cerpts that they believe will greatly enhance learning for their students.

"In some cases, faculty members have been scared off by the daunting task of pursuing permissions from large numbers of copyright holders or by the cost of purchasing the rights to use materials.

"Some who believe in the power of the technology are worried that it will not reach its full potential in higher education unless there is a better understanding of what professors can and cannot do in developing multimedia programs.

"Guidelines that describe the fair use of written materials, music, and television and radio broadcasts were also incorporated in Congressional reports that accompanied the approval of the 1976 Copyright Act.

"But many professors and administrators say such guidelines are not useful in the new world of multimedia. Faculty members now face new questions about how they can use the computer to integrate a variety of media:

* Can they take some slides from a collection or a portion of a movie and insert them into a computer program for classroom use?

* If so, how many of the slides and how much of the movie can they use?

* Do they need to ask permission of the

"Bernard R. Sorkin, senior counsel for Time Warner, said his company believed 'it is both unnecessary and undesirable to loosen copyright protections under any circumstances.' [Well if that wasn't a predictable statement, I don't know what would be.]

"The fair-use law is fine,' he said, adding: 'It's the way that university administrators interpret it that's wrong. They don't understand it, and university lawyers are so afraid of being sued that they've made policies for professors that are so restrictive.'"

U.N. COMMITTEE & SODOMY

In an article from the June, 1994 edition of the Australian publication *THE STRATEGY*, extracted from SPHH, Hawaii, "On April 11 the 18-member United Nations Human Rights Committee (HRC) unanimously decided that Australia is in violation of the International Covenant on Civil and Political Rights (ICCPR). Why? Because Tasmania, one of Australia's six states, still has anti-sodomy laws on the books and refuses to get rid of them. [No, this is not a misprint. Keep reading.] Pressure is now being applied by the Australian federal government on Tasmania to repeal these laws. The Tasmanians have been given 90 days to comply with the U.N. decision.

"How did this new flare-up in the international 'culture wars' get started? What significance does this have on the U.S., and why is it happening in Tasmania, an island off the southern tip of Australia with about 450,000 people?

"It all began when homosexual activist Nick Toonen filed a complaint with the HRC claiming that sections of the Tasmanian Criminal Code that prohibit homosexual sex are in violation of the ICCPR which Australia signed on to in 1980. The U.S. ratified the same covenant in 1991.

"...I'm amazed that a U.N. Human Rights Committee would consider it a basic human right that people should be able to commit sodomy,' said Ron Cornish, Tasmanian Attorney General."

HAWAII TAKES STAND

In another article from the same edition of *THE STRATEGY*, by Mike Gabbard, "Aloha! We did it folks! House Bill 2312, a bill that clarifies the existing marriage statutes and affirms traditional one man/one woman marriage sailed through the State Senate on April 12 with a 21-4 vote. [Did you hear about it on CNN? I didn't.] On April 22, Rep. Terrance Tom, House Judiciary Committee chairman, who originally introduced and passed the bill in the House, recommended the Senate version be adopted to overwhelmingly support the bill, as is the Governor who has publicly stated his opposition to same-sex marriage.

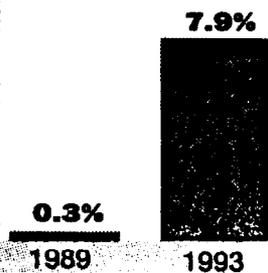
"This obviously is a great victory. It's a message to the rest of the nation and the world that the people of Hawaii have refused to be intimidated and steamrolled by homosexual activists and their supporters.

"The battle, of course, is not over yet. Even if HB2312 becomes law, it is entirely possible the Hawaii State Supreme Court will declare it to be unconstitutional. For this reason, we are still hoping our legislators will consider a constitutional amendment defining marriage as the legal union between one man and woman as husband and wife."

Antibiotic-resistant bacteria rising

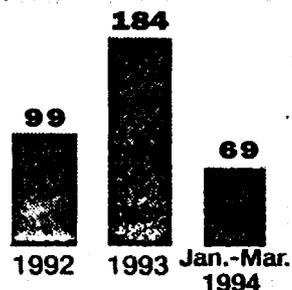
Nation

Nationwide, the percentage of enterococcus cases that are antibiotic-resistant has risen dramatically.

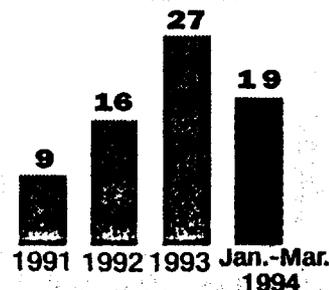


New Jersey

In New Jersey, the reported number of blood samples infected with antibiotic-resistant enterococcus also has risen...



...as has the number of antibiotic-resistant Streptococcus pneumoniae-infected blood samples.



Source: U.S. Centers for Disease Control; N.J. Department of Health

CHES WAJDA / STAFF ARTIST

COPYRIGHTS AND MULTIMEDIA

In an article from the June 29 edition of *THE CHRONICLE OF HIGHER EDUCATION*, written by Thomas J. DeLoughry, "Faculty members and administrators who create multimedia programs say that concerns about potential copyright infringement are blocking a potential revolution in teaching.

"Proposed multimedia projects and some already under way have been canceled or scaled back on a number of campuses because developers could not get permission to use the electronic texts, video clips, and musical ex-

copyright holder? Or do such activities qualify as fair use?

* Should students be allowed to use the materials to create electronic term papers?

* How much can the university expect to pay for the right to include the materials in a program intended for the classroom?

* How much will developers have to pay if they wish to sell their programs?

"Academics and representatives of the movie, music, and publishing industries came together at American University this month and made it clear that there was far from agreement on the use of copyrighted materials.

U.S. CHILD CARE FAULTED

In an article from the June 22 edition of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, BRUSSELS, Belgium—"Developing nations do a better job using their resources in caring for women and children than do the United States and Europe, UNICEF said Tuesday.

"In its study *Progress of Nations*, the United Nations' Children's Fund gave the United States poor marks in rating 129 nations on health care, education and the quality of life for mothers and children.

"Economic progress does not equal social progress,' said James Grant, UNICEF's executive director."

WICCAN RITUAL IN PRISON

In an article from the June 11 edition of *THE WICHITA EAGLE*, written by Paula A. Bennett, "Every other Tuesday evening, four Wichita women and about 10 inmates at the El Dorado Correctional Facility gather around a low table draped with a black altar cloth. The tools of the Wiccan religion are carefully arranged on the table: white candles stuck in homemade wooden candleholders, a white athame, or knife, fashioned from foam and decorated with runes, and a silver goblet. Plastic bowls of consecrated salt water are placed before pictures cut from magazines.

"The pictures, of a wood-carved maiden and the setting sun, represent the Wiccan goddess and god, deities with many names, said Betty Wilken, a witch who has volunteered her services to the prison's Wiccan study group.

"The prison group was formed earlier this year after Erica Rindells, another Wiccan volunteer, advertised for pen pals in a national pagan publication. Rindells sent one of the prison inmates a copy of a local pagan newsletter, and prison chaplain [?] Ronald Dow responded with a request for volunteers to lead the study group.

"We're pleased that Wicca is growing so fast, but we're not evangelists,' she said. 'We're not going to knock on your door and ask you if you know the goddess.'

"She added: 'A witch is not converted. A witch is awakened.'" [Whew...]

ARMED RUSSIANS

In an article from the June 10 edition of *THE JOHNSON CITY PRESS*, MOSCOW—"Robbery, kidnapping, murder and mugging are on the rise. Newspapers are crammed with tales of gun thugs and gangsters. And business at the Zashchita gun shop, thank you very much, is booming.

"The media has created an atmosphere of fear,' assistant manager Anatoly Zevako says happily. 'People are buying a sense of safety.'

"For many people, that sense comes—more or less—from a gas pistol or a can of Mace. For those requiring something a little different, Zashchita also stocks crossbows, rifles and bulletproof vests.

"Law enforcement officials say they are alarmed at the amount of firepower now loose in the former Soviet Union. The explosive rise in crime has Russians arming themselves at an unprecedented rate.

"Gun stores are just one part of Russia's flourishing new personal security industry. The bodyguard business is also doing quite well.

"Armored limousines, attack dogs and steel doors are also in high demand. One company is even thinking about making steel-plated fur hats—headgear once available only to the most privileged of the Soviet elite."

RUSSIA PARTNERSHIP

In an article from the June 23 edition of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, BRUSSELS, Belgium—"NATO did not lose an enemy Wednesday; it gained a new reason for being. The Western alliance and its former Cold War nemesis, Russia, agreed on a program of military and political cooperation.

"Russian Foreign Minister Andrei Kozyrev spoke of a 'new chapter' in European history as he enrolled his country in NATO's Partnership for Peace program following the example of 18 of Moscow's former Soviet-era allies.

"It is a relationship unthinkable a few years ago: a partnership in which Russia and the North Atlantic Treaty Organization will cooperate in joint military exercises and peacekeeping operations.

"Russia will be able to have a delegation at NATO headquarters.

"Russia insisted on the declaration to bolster its claim to superpower status and its contention that it merits more than a simple partnership with NATO."

MAFIA & FBI

In an article from the June 22 edition of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, "Thwarted in trying to solve the 1964 disappearance of three civil rights workers in Mississippi, the FBI turned in desperation to the Mafia, the *DAILY NEWS* reported Tuesday.

"FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover pitted one adversary, organized crime, against another, the Ku Klux Klan. The ploy paid off.

"Gregory Scarpa, Sr., a mobster turned informant, terrorized a Klansman under suspicion in the slayings into revealing the location of the bodies, the *DAILY NEWS* said, citing unidentified federal officials.

"In an account marking the 30th anniversary of the case, the newspaper said Scarpa put a gun borrowed from an FBI agent into the suspect's mouth and threatened to 'blow your...brains out' if he didn't confess.

"The slayings of two white New Yorkers, Andrew Goodman, 20, Michael Schwerner, 24, and a black Mississippi civil rights volunteer, James Chaney, 21, inspired at least four books and a movie, *MISSISSIPPI BURNING*.

"FBI spokesman Paul Bresson refused to comment Tuesday on the story. Former FBI Inspector Joseph Sullivan, who led the investigation into the murders, denied Scarpa had anything to do with the case. [Some things never change.]

"In 1967, an all-white jury convicted Bowers, Deputy Cecil Price and five others of conspiracy to violate the civil rights of the three volunteers.

"Many residents believed the FBI paid an informant as much as \$30,000 to reveal the truth, the *DAILY NEWS* said. The FBI has never said where its information came from."

ARIZONA POSSE

In an article from the June 23 edition of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, PHOENIX, Arizona—"Sheriff Joe Arpaio has put private residents on horseback to protect shoppers, hounded

prostitutes out of a red-light district and kept prisoners in tents in 110-degree heat.

"Now he's trying another tactic out of the Wild West: sending out a 700-member posse of armed civilians at sundown into the streets of a crime-ridden section outside town.

"Arpaio intends to start Operation Summer Heat today, using armored cars, helicopters and dogs along with the posse.

"The show of force on the city's southwestern outskirts is meant to be a deterrent in an area with a reputation for drugs, gangs and crime.

"We're going to get the bad guys,' Arpaio said.

"Posse members cannot draw their guns unless their lives are in imminent danger or a deputy directs them."

GLUE BOMBS, EYE-POPPERS

In an article from the June 18 edition of *THE MONTREAL GAZETTE*, STOCKHOLM—"The pilot of a United Nations peacekeeping aircraft, barred from killing combatants, drops glue to stick the tires of a plane to a runway or coats tanks and weaponry with chemicals that dissolve metal.

"An acoustic 'bullet' fired from a gun stuns like a strong blow with a blunt instrument, knocking an enemy soldier unconscious. Other enemy troops are blinded by weapons firing electromagnetic beams.

"These are just a few of weapons systems under research, 'non-lethal arms' that proponents say will be the star turns on battlefields of the not-so-distant future.

"They vary from the slightly ridiculous to the grotesque. Turning gasoline into jelly and dropping slippery substances onto runways may sound vaguely silly, but such action could be crucial in a battle.

"Other non-lethal weapons can cause horrific injuries.

"New laser weapons can explode soldiers' eyeballs and internal organs can be severely damaged by low-frequency sound 'guns' being developed."

DYING FOREST

In an article from the June 19 edition of *THE JOHNSON CITY PRESS*, written by Leslie Lloyd, "Manmade air pollution and nature's own efforts are damaging trees on Roan Mountain and changing the forest in an area best known for its rhododendrons.

"The trees are dying,' said John Warden, a biology professor at East Tennessee State University. 'Acid rain is just part of the picture.'

"He said the pollution, insects and a drier climate are all contributing to the rapid change in the forest on the mountaintop that straddles North Carolina and Tennessee.

"But the thousands of visitors making the trek to the top of the 6,287-foot mountain during this weekend's annual Rhododendron Festival don't go to see the damage.

"They go to see the world's largest natural rhododendron garden—600 acres of purple flowers. And they're probably a week early. The full bloom is expected in about a week.

"Meanwhile, the forest is changing and scientists continue trying to find out why.

"Warden said the Ohio River Valley and its industrial base are affecting the mountain from miles away.

"When the wind is blowing right we get a

lot of acid pollution from Ohio,' he says. 'The plants are bathed in an acid rain cloud.'

"Warden said the acid changes the soil and causes the trees' roots to die. With trees dying and falling, the plants on the ground are affected as well. Those that require shade are exposed to sunlight and then have trouble surviving, Warden says."

BRADY BILL RULING

In an article from the June 29 edition of *THE PHOENIX GAZETTE*, written by David Rossmiller, "As an estimated 50,000 Arizonans get ready to apply for concealed-gun permits, a federal judge in Tucson has thrown out the portion of the Brady law mandating background checks on gun buyers.

"U.S. District Court Judge John Roll on Tuesday ruled unconstitutional the portion of the federal Brady law mandating that local police run criminal records checks on people seeking to buy guns.

"However, under guidelines announced Tuesday by the state Department of Public Safety, Arizonans who want a concealed-weapons permit will have to undergo an FBI check for any criminal records.

"And Phoenix police, who handle the Brady law background checks for several Valley cities, will continue to do so. Police Chief Dennis Garrett said his department will continue the checks at least until city attorneys can review Roll's ruling.

"Roll said the Brady law requirement for a 'reasonable' background check violates 10th Amendment provisions reserving for the states powers not specifically assigned to the federal government.

"He also ruled that penalizing law enforcement officials who don't perform background checks would be a violation of the Fifth Amendment guarantee of due process."

GOOD MORNING, VIETNAM

In a recent AP article from an unknown paper, written by Bruce Stanley, HANOI, Vietnam—"Two U.S. companies plan to spend \$380 million to build resorts on the sands of what American soldiers knew as China Beach during the Vietnam War."

7/4/94 ED CLEARY

EARTH CHANGES

In line with last week's report on changing weather patterns and the intensifying of violent storms in the nation and the world, we have several recent newsworthy items of interest.

In the past year there were 107 major earthquakes (5 or over on the Richter Scale) as compared to 89 in the year preceding. On June 9 an 8.5 magnitude, 370-miles-deep quake under the mountains of Bolivia quaked all the way from Argentina to Canada.

Volcanos are emitting new fumes, sulfur and steam in several new places. Popocatepetl, near Mexico City, is coming alive, Mount Cleveland in the Aleutian chain shot off in late May a 35,000 foot plume. In the Philippines, Pinatubo is still carrying on and Taal is getting ready to blow.

No one really knows what is going to be the result of the 21 comet fragments banging into Jupiter from July 16 at 3:28 PM and on for six days. The biggest chunk, about three miles wide, is scheduled to connect in an explosive

way on July 20. Commander Hatonn has been giving us a few hints in regard to possible expectations; he actually is the best guesser in the game but isn't talking.

There will be no good seats on Planet Earth for the show. The collisions will take place on the side of the planet that faces away from Earth.

Some possibilities of after-effects include the following: fluctuations of Earth's magnetic fields, solar flares, major aurora borealis, very erratic weather on the oceans and along the coastal regions, high winds, tectonic plate movement, and possible deep quakes along the Ring of Fire.

No Cash & No Weapons

Old Glory's Gilding Is NWO Crooks' Inside Symbol For Rapidly Advancing Plans

6/28/94 #3 HATONN

GOLD FRINGE ON YOUR FLAG

United States vs. Great Britain. Law vs. Admiralty Law and what makes you think you might be "free", Americans (anywhere in the Western Hemisphere!)?

"No enemy soldier will ever drink from the Ohio River, that if we [America] die, we shall die by our own hand, by suicide, BY USURPATION."

—Abraham Lincoln

Perhaps the meaning is the same in general definition for it is through "allowing" that usurpation takes place and in this instance that "allowance" IS suicide of a nation!

Doesn't a gold fringe on our flag simply make it more elegant and special? This might well be a good question for you artistically minded persons—but what does it actually mean? You have so long ago lost your "education" input as to probably not even notice that there is difference—and soon there WILL be none.

I have a paper here which needs to be shared with you. It comes from a place calling itself "Freeway University", and there is a common-law copyright by Mark D. Malone, P.O. Box 111, W. Hyannisport, Mass. 1-800-333-4508. I know WHY he doesn't give you a ZIP code but it does make it inconvenient if he wishes to hear from some of you. You may not realize it but a lot of mail with no ZIP code numbers is NOT delivered but "tossed"—right after the sender is added to the list of "possible troublemakers". Sometimes you ones make it dangerous and difficult for yourselves by your very efforts to win some kind of WAR! If the copyright is anything like the rest of the "common-law" allowed in the U.S.A.—we could use everything, without permission and claim it for ourselves UNDER COPYRIGHT and get it. Why? Because you cannot continue to play the game "as if" you are functioning in Common-Law under the Constitution—IF YOU WISH TO HAVE YOUR CLAIMS HONORED TO ANY GREAT EXTENT.

Doesn't Mr. Malone KNOW this? Yes, he does—but this is the only way he can make a

statement!

Can we not work together to get the TRUTH scattered? I honor these patriots and will defend them—but why cannot we share in openness that all who would join with us in our efforts to attain freedom might do so. I will ask Rick to call Malone and ask for permission to print his fine presentation in January past. Thank you. You need this CONTACT—he does exceptional work! He is on top of most things as they happen and together with some of your other information resources—can assist each other greatly. We most often already have information before he gets his—including this information regarding today's presentation—especially the flag bit. In fact Dharma and E.J. went to the court in Bakersfield and demanded to see and use the courtroom which is by law required, that has a flag without fringe which is for common-law. The entire clerk's office went into a tailspin as did all the judges asked. "Why, there is no such thing," they were told—and surely enough—there wasn't—even though the LAW REQUIRES IT!

Since you are "at" the Fourth of July celebration let us speak about that flag and that fringe for a minute. Mr. Malone writes:

[QUOTING:]

Do you get a warm patriotic feeling when you see the red, white, and blue? Yet, the flag of the U.S. is rarely seen anymore. Not at ballgames, not in the public schools, not in ANY federal buildings, and it's especially absent in our courtrooms.

U.S.C. Title 4, chapter 1, describes the official flag of the United States of America: one star for each State, thirteen intermittent stripes of red and white, symbolic of the original 13 colonies, in a field of blue. But if you try to purchase an Old Glory today it will probably have an unauthorized subtle addition—a gold tasseled fringe. Is this gold fringe just a Madison Avenue marketing ploy to merchandise up-scale and regal looking flags? What does this gold fringe signify? **INTERNATIONAL ADMIRALTY MARTIAL LAW!**

Historically, in most cultures, gold tassels on a flag conveys military authority (see the U.S. Marines' flag). Have you ever noticed that whenever the President of the United States has a press conference the gold fringed flag is

always in the background? That's logical, he is the commander and chief.

Only the *opinion* of US Attorney General states that it's permissible for the Commander of military forces to display a golden fringed flag (4 USC sub. 1, p.1113). Why then is this military flag displayed in our most precious institutions? It's all part of the occultic symbolism of the NEW WORLD disORDER. Like the mysterious pyramid and all-seeing eye on our dollar bills, the gold fringe is a clandestine and juvenile signal that America is under control of the U.N.; or more significantly, the evil forces who control the U.N.

DOES CLINTON KNOW ABOUT THIS?

Folks, EVERY PRESIDENT since Roosevelt, Democrat or Republican, and both the Clintons, are in on the deal! Bill is a member of the Trilateral Commission, Council on Foreign Relations, AND Bilderberger group which control world finance, politics, and shortly, religion. [H: The ruling against a Jewish school district in New York is the first visible major step to bring in the Noahide LAWS which became law for THE religion (established) for the United States!] Clinton, and any other future President, would never be elected unless first selling their soul to these global megalomaniacs. This is why Ross Perot will never be "permitted" to take the Presidential oath of office—in fact, in November of 93 "they" have already planted the cover story pointing to a group of Cubans and drug cartel bosses who will claim responsibility for Perot's assassination should that be necessary.

A 1975 Trilateral Commission report, *The Governability of Democracies*, was expanded into a book entitled, *THE CRISIS OF DEMOCRACY*. Among its several coauthors is Harvard School of Government Professor Samuel P. Huntington (You know how to get to Washington—go to Harvard and turn left). Huntington reveals the true allegiance any American President has: "Once he is elected President, the President's electoral coalition has, in a sense, served its purpose. The day after his election, the size of his majority is almost if not entirely, irrelevant to his ability to govern the country. What counts then is his ability to mobilize support from the key institutions in society and government [in other words the CFR & Trilateral Commission] The governing coalition need have little relation to the electoral coalition."

"IT'S THE WORLD POLICE FORCE, STUPID!"

During the 1992 presidential election, we were told that in Clinton's campaign "war" room there was a sign screaming "It's the Economy, Stupid!" Then after he was elected, we were promised he would "focus on the economy like a laser beam". Apparently his economic laser beam needs to be recalled. Bubba's first official laser beam target was to put gays in the military, then he moved on to botching Somalia and Haiti, then betraying his oath to support the *U.S. Constitution* by pushing NAFTA, THE BRADY BILL, AND SOCIALIZED MEDICINE. ALL OF THIS HAVOC WHILE HIS "BUDGET" PASSED ON ONLY ONE VOTE AND WILL BURDEN US IN 1994 WITH AT LEAST ANOTHER \$300 BILLION DOLLAR DEFICIT TO TACK ON TO THE 4.5 TRILLION dollar national debt growing at an average of 8% per

year—we owe this to his bosses David Rockefeller and the International Bankers who own the "Federal" Reserve.

But all of these initiatives are, as George Orwell in 1984 stated, "prolofeed", rubbish entertainment for the proletariat. I hope you've discovered that if a magician is trying to get your attention with his left hand, the "real" action is happening with his right hand. Clinton's (the Chief illusionist) public policies, cheerleadered by the national prostitute media, are just distractions from his real assignment: complete disarmament of America's military and citizens by the year 2,000. As most regular *Freeway* readers know, the Elites believe they will be ready to enter their New World Order at the stroke of midnight 1999; in fact, both Bush and Clinton have received invitations to a ceremony for such a purpose on that date at the great pyramid in Egypt—coincidentally, the same pyramid on our dollar bills.

PLOT TO DISARM AMERICANS SURFACED IN CONGRESS IN 1950s

The two top priorities of the New World Order Elites to be achieved by 2,000 are a cashless society and total disarmament of all citizens and nations—except of course the U.N. The cashless society trap was laid with credit cards, versateller bank machines, electronic funds transfers, debit cards, magnetic strips put in currency after 1990 and on State driver's licenses, electronic filing of tax returns, and cumulating with Clinton's mandatory National Health Security card—which under his wife's present proposal everyone must get or face a \$5,000 fine, read the fine print! More on this in future newsletters.

Since the NWO's world government will be repugnant to many patriotic Americans who value their unalienable constitutional protections, freedoms, and property, the Elites anticipate some armed resistance, and working in partnership with the U.S. Congress, they have been gradually paving the way to subvert American's *inalienable* Constitutional Second Amendment which states:

"A well regulated Militia, being necessary to the security of a free State, the RIGHT of the people to keep and bear Arms, shall not be infringed."

[H: As things heat up, citizens, I am going to repeat something almost daily. IF YOU GO GET GUNS AND/OR WEAPONS—FOLLOW THE LAWS! FURTHER, BE PREPARED TO HAVE THEM CONFISCATED IF YOU GET ONES WHICH ARE—OR ARE BORDERLINE—ILLEGAL BY DEFINITION. HOWEVER, IF YOU CHOOSE TO TAKE THOSE GUNS AND GO "MARCHING" OFF TO ANYWHERE AS A RABBLE GROUP OF ANARCHISTS—DO NOT SAY THAT ANY FROM CONTACTOR OR ANY ASSOCIATED PERSONS—GAVE BLESSINGS! THAT KIND OF BEHAVIOR WILL BE TREATED AS INSURRECTION!

Are you going to have to eventually have such an uprising? Perhaps so—but it is foolish to follow blindly one or two who tout "making a stand" on the doorsteps of the most powerful one grouping in the world—and by the time you can get yourselves to Washington I can promise that is what will be there.

Ronn Jackson is presenting his own ob-

servations and opinions and what he thinks, he can do! Perhaps he can! Perhaps there are 5 million "soldiers for freedom" at ready—but evidence is lacking as to that as FACT. This can be so if you have your available "military" "in general" joining with you as [National] Guard, etc. But I can warn you again, NOW—the minute there is thought of that you will be slapped with an Emergency in which all the Guard and National Forces will be called up (remember the *Pueblo*? (see last week's CONTACT, p. 35)) into the service of the Federal teams. Can you count on THEM in mutiny?

The CONTACT, as a paper, and we, as journalists, can print these documents for your information—WE DO NOT UNDER ANY CONNOTATION WHATSOEVER—ADVOCATE ARMED REBELLION! WE HAVE PROMISED TO BE A VOICE FOR AND OF THE PEOPLE—AND THIS IS PART OF THE "VOICING". YOU WILL DO THAT WHICH YOU CHOOSE. WE CANNOT PROVE NOR DISPROVE THAT WHICH ONE, RONN JACKSON TELLS US BUT THAT IS HIS RESPONSIBILITY FOR WHICH HE WILL ANSWER FOR HIS PRESENTATION. WE CAN OFFER THAT WHICH IS TOLD TO US AND NO MORE. DO WE HAVE ANY PROOF WHATSOEVER THAT HE IS ANYTHING OTHER THAN A VERY CLEVER CON-MAN? NO! BUT ISN'T THAT THE WAY OF IT? YOU WILL HAVE TO DISCERN WHAT DIFFERENCE IT MAKES!! IT MAKES NONE TO US—FOR IT IS HIS RESPONSIBILITY IF HIS WORDS AND ACTIONS BE FALSE. WE ARE NO WORSE THAN AT ONSET OF THE RELATIONSHIP—PERHAPS BETTER IN THAT WE CERTAINLY HAVE MORE ATTENTION AND A VERY DEFINITE AWAKENING OF CITIZENS ALL ACROSS THE MAP.

You can get informed and then in the conclusion of all information which you can glean—you can decide on actions—in WISDOM, not hap-hazard flinging around of guns and knives and anarchy behavior. YOU SHALL BE TESTED AT EVERY TURN AND EVERY DECISION—KNOW IT!]

Despite all the ivy tower ballyhoo that the 2nd Amendment's intention was for ONLY the national or State governments to possess weapons, sensible people realize that the founding fathers who used weapons to throw off government tyranny, were acutely aware that if your gun is gone your freedom is shot—at any level, federal, state, or personal! [H: And this is a FACT. You are still wandering around in semi-freedom, even if it be an illusion, BECAUSE THEY HAVE NOT YET DISARMED YOU! Also, be sure you know your purpose and your job, i.e., Dharma is not here to take up guns and bombs—hers is to hit the keys on a print machine and others' is to present that which is offered! You will not do foolish things if you TAKE RESPONSIBILITY for your job and within your purpose. For another example, maybe the "warriors" such as Gritz are trained and honed to fight and use force or the threat of force. That is not Dharma's business—as her business is to keep writing so that there is a VOICE and instructions can be continued to the best of our ability to be heard!]

Moreover, Congressman and policy-makers who live and work around the D.C. area unequivocally know that gun control does not work. Possession of a gun has been outlawed in the District of Criminals since 1972, yet it is the murder capital of the world! Has this empirical result in their own backyard es-

caped their notice? Why then do they persist in pushing gun control??? [H: I would harken back to my writings of this week—the reason there is such effort to disarm the D.C. gangs and individuals is because the Establishment idiots KNOW that in a confrontation—they will be the TARGETS! "THEY" PLAN TO USE THOSE GANGS AGAINST YOU-THE-PEOPLE. IT WOULD SEEM LOTS SMARTER TO USE THOSE SAME GANGS, WITH THEIR TOYS—AGAINST THE REAL CULPRITS OF THE CLASS SEPARATION AND THE ONES WHO HAVE DONE THIS TO YOU AND YOUR NATION. THIS IS THE SAME GROUP OF ELITE WHO LOCK THE MINORITY BLACKS AND HISPANICS, ETC., INTO POVERTY, ISOLATION, SLAVERY AND THE NEGATIVE ENERGIES OF SURVIVAL. "THERE" IS THE ARMY THAT HAS THE POWER TO MAKE A DIFFERENCE! THE ELITE HAD BETTER BE AFRAID OF THESE PEOPLE ONCE THEY OPEN THEIR EYES AND SEE WHO REALLY HAS DONE THEM IN.]

PROJECT IRON MOUNTAIN

[H: Now we are getting into that which we have already written much—the Iron Mountain think-tank projects. But this will refresh you:]

In 1950 there were Congressional hearings held "exploring" the possibilities of total international disarmament. At the time, this "futuristic" concept couldn't gain any support. Then in 1961 President Kennedy ordered a TOP SECRET think-tank of 15 experts to propose and analyze solutions for future socio-economic and political problems impeding a world Government. In 1963 they had their first and last meeting at an underground nuclear shelter in New York called Iron Mountain. Over the next three years they communicated with one another and "transmitted" ideas to the government.

The report from this secretive assembly was called "Report From Iron Mountain on the Possibility and Desirability of Peace", and was compiled by the Government on 9/1/66. All the Illuminist/Masonic groups like Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission, Club of Rome, etc., began advancing their concepts. President Johnson ordered it never to be classified for release, but one of the men who participated in the bunker discussions leaked it to the press, and had it published by *Dial Press* in 1967 under the name John Doe. The establishment quickly debunked it as a hoax. [H: This is true, readers; we have a copy of that book and it was literally WITHDRAWN from even the libraries. This will also acknowledge to our reader (J.H.) who sent the book long, long ago—that we still have it. This debunking as a "hoax" reminds me of the denials of the Jewish Zionists of the PROTOCOLS except that they call them "forgeries". What an interesting concept—because a forgery is only a copy of an original—not a hoax. The point is that the "public" is supposed to be too stupid to know the difference!] However, its proposals are occurring like clockwork, especially the one calling for total disarmament of America and a federal police force working in unison with the U.N.

The Iron Mountain group's first influence was Public Law 87-297, in 1961, that advocated gradual removal of firearms from citizens—go to a library and look it up! This was an adoption of an U.N. resolution calling for

"Regulation, limitation and balanced reduction of ALL armed forces [national militaries] and ALL armaments [private weapons]." Shortly after this was adopted, in the same year, the U.S. Government published a report called, *Freedom From War, the United States Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World*. The report states, "This [global disarmament] can only be achieved through the progressive strengthening of international institutions under the United Nations and by creating a United Nations Police Force to enforce the peace as the disarmament process begins."

Public Law 87-297 has been updated in P.L. 101-216, and H.R. 1495, the *Arms Control and Disarmament Amendments Act of 1989*; all can be verified at your local library!

CONTROL THROUGH ENVIRONMENTAL DISASTER!

In order to justify concentrating all the arms in the hands of the U.N., the Iron Mountain report suggested creating 3 artificial crises (economic collapse, environmental, and extra-extraterrestrial) that, aided by controlled media propaganda, could only be solved through a world body—the U.N. The report floated the notion that if there was a worldwide ecological emergency, there would be cries for subsequent international control of the Earth's resources, and consequently control of ALL FOOD PRODUCTION. I call it Eco-Scam. Here's an excerpt from the actual report:

"It is more probable, in our judgment, that such a threat [one that will convince nations of the need for a world police force] will have to be invented, rather than developed from some unknown conditions. An effective political substitute for war would require alternative enemies [ecological dangers]. But from present indications it will be a generation to a generation-and-a-half [30-45 years from 1966] before environmental pollution will be sufficiently menacing on a global scale to offer a solution.... It is time that the rate of pollution could be selectively increased for this purpose. In fact, the mere deterrence of pollution could speed up the process enough to make the threat credible much sooner."

[H: I have a lot of flack letters and kibitzers who claim that we could not have written on ALL THESE SUBJECTS in the less than 60 months we have been writing journals. WRONG! At this writing, we are well into our 100TH JOURNAL REPRESENTING WELL OVER 23,000 PAGES OF WRITINGS FOR JOURNALS "ALONE" AND IN ADDITION THERE ARE NOW SOME FOUR YEARS OF WEEKLY PAPER—ALONG WITH THOUSANDS OF HOURS OF AUDIO TAPED SESSIONS. INDEED, DHARMA DESERVES A BREAK AS DO ALL THE ONES WHO HAVE CAREFULLY ATTENDED EACH AND EVERY WORD AND COMMA IN THE ENTIRE PRODUCTION! I HAVE LITTLE PATIENCE WITH THOSE WHO CLAIM WE USE "THEIR" MATERIAL OF TRUTH. WHOSE MATERIAL?? YOU BETTER GO CHECK IT OUT—BECAUSE A HECK OF A LOT OF YOU ARE USING MINE!!! Furthermore, that fact pleases us greatly for how else is the citizen to get this information?]

At last year's Rio de Janeiro environmental

summit, such a plan for dealing with the environmental emergency was embraced: Agenda 21 (for 21st Century). According to a U.N. Press release #SG/SM/1437, "...Last June in Rio de Janeiro the largest gathering of world leaders explicitly acknowledged that protection of our common environment is an urgent requirement, and that continued destruction of our environment can no longer be tolerated... The challenges that confront us are increasingly being measured in global rather than national terms. At Rio, a consensus unique in the history of international relations, the world's leaders agreed on the steps that now must be taken. 'Agenda 21' outlines a plan and a concrete approach to creating environmentally sound and sustainable development."

Could zoning laws, national parks, heritage parks, and wetland designations be part of this federal GRAB FOR PERSONAL PROPERTY under the guise of ecological threat? And did you know that the biggest international bankers are in the process of setting up a World Conservation Bank that will assume the debt of the nations by accepting debt payment in natural resources? Agenda 21 is presently up for Senate confirmation under S.J. RES 69.

And if there are violations of Agenda 21, either by nations or their private citizens, an international court will try them and impose sanctions regardless of federal or state laws!

[H: THE NEXT IS IMPORTANT AND I ASK YOU TO PLEASE PAY CLOSE ATTENTION! NOTE THE WORDING AS PRESENTED—CAREFULLY!]

THE UFO THREAT

The Iron Mountain Report also EXPLORED THE POSSIBILITY OF CREATING A THREAT FROM OUTER SPACE WHICH WOULD PRECIPITATE THE CONSOLIDATION OF THE WORLD'S MILITARIES TO COMBAT THIS. From this report:

IT HAS BEEN HOTLY ARGUED THAT SUCH A MENACE [ALIEN INVASION] WOULD OFFER THE LAST BEST HOPE OF PEACE BY UNITING MANKIND AGAINST THE DANGER OF DESTRUCTION BY 'CREATURES' FROM OUTER SPACE. EXPERIMENTS HAVE BEEN PROPOSED TO TEST THE CREDIBILITY OF AN OUT-OF-WORLD INVASION THREAT; IT IS POSSIBLE THAT A FEW OF THE MORE DIFFICULT TO EXPLAIN 'FLYING SAUCER' INCIDENTS OF RECENT YEARS WERE IN FACT EARLY EXPERIMENTS OF THIS KIND. THE ESCALATION OF THE UFO MYSTERY REQUIRES CAREFUL MEDIA CONTROL. THE THREAT MUST ALSO DOVETAIL INTO THE AGENDA FOR A ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT."

The conditioning for alien acceptance has been paved by films like *E.T.*, *Close Encounters of the Third Kind*, documentaries on strange crop circles in England and, going back to the

MORE READING

For the disgusting PROTOCOLS OF ZION in full detail, please refer to JOURNALS #20, #24, #29, #39 & #68. See Back Page for ordering information.

1950s, *The Day The Earth Stood Still*, all of which subtly promote 4 central concepts: 1) aliens just **evolved differently** 2) war must stop 3) peace must be **enforced** 4) world government is required.

President Truman initiated a research project called MAJESTIC 12 which authorized the U.S. Government to try to find other life in the Universe. This effort was advanced through TOP SECRET PROJECT RED LIGHT out West in AREA 51, Groom Lake [NV], within proximity to where all the unexplained mutilated cattle were found in New Mexico. Then things were accelerated by NASA's PROJECT SETI (Search for Extra-Terrestrial Intelligence). Astronomer and author Carl Sagan believes we will receive a signal from aliens, then, "everything on Earth will change. That is possible." Could these aliens actually be **fallen angels (demons) who will deceive the Earth's people into accepting a world government and world leader** ("...God will send them **strong delusion, that they should believe the lie.**" 2 *Thessalonians 2:11*)??? Aliens have been here before—see *Genesis 6*. [H: I remind you people that you cannot have ONE without the OTHER—if you have a promise of God to attend you and you perceive that that GOD is coming back from somewhere—it has to be extraterrestrial! Don't assume that you have a problem in SPACE from some alien forces who are out to "getcha"—UNLESS YOU ARE OF THE FORCES OF THE SATANIC KING HIMSELF. THEN INDEED, "THEY" WHO FIT THAT CATEGORY—HAVE LOTS OF PROBLEMS! I further remind you that the ENEMY evil doers are ALREADY on your place and, as a matter of fact—ARE SURROUNDED BY US OF THE COMMAND OF HOSTS. THEY ARE NOT ACCEPTABLE BACK INTO SPACE IF THEY HAVE ALIGNED SELVES WITH THE EVIL ASPECTS OF YOUR PLANET—AND THAT MEANS THEY ARE "BOUND" OVER TO THE PITS OF PHYSICAL DEMISE AS IS ANY OTHER PHYSICAL EVOLVING HUMANOID. It is really quite simple both in reality and concept!]

WHERE'S A COP WHEN YOU NEED ONE?

The Iron Mountain report advocated that in order to contain/combat any global crises, either real or artificial, there needs to be a world police force. Recently, intelligence sources around the country have been reporting on the assembling of a secret police in America called Multi-Jurisdictional Task Force Police, MJTF. The public emergence of MJTF will probably be the fulfillment of a 1971 Government pamphlet-67 calling for "Special Police Task Forces" and Clinton's campaign promise to "curb crime" by providing for 100,000 more policemen, but these cops won't be neighborhood cops, they'll be FEDERAL MJTF!

Senate Bill 8, the proposed Crime Bill, lays the groundwork for MJTF. Even more dangerous is what can be classified as an offense/crime—political dissent! All of this despite the federal debacle at Waco—incidentally, the FBI's SWAT team involved in WACO is being doubled in size by Attorney General Janet "Johnny" Reno! Furthermore, the Clinton Administration wants to consolidate D.E.A., A.T.F., F.B.I., and Secret Service under a "Czar of Law Enforcement". Power corrupts, and absolute power **WILL corrupt absolutely!**

Under the United Nations/USA Crime Control Act of 1993, MJTF would have jurisdiction

in any area of the country. They would usurp powers from local/state police, country sheriff, etc. MJTF cooperates with FINCEN which is a global economic police force using INSLAW computer programs to track financial transactions of civilians. FINCEN operates under both federal and U.N. directives and is composed of FOREIGN MILITARY PERSONNEL. ITS SIZE IS ESTIMATED AT 300,000 TROOPS IN THE U.S. [H: NOW!] Where could we station such a force? How about all those military bases that are being closed down, yet the federal government isn't selling or leasing the land??? FINCEN troops wear jet black uniforms and their military equipment including helicopters is also black. Many civilians have been reporting black unmarked helicopters engaged in low level illegal flying maneuvers.

[END OF QUOTING]

I would like to leave this particular writing at this point because I ask that you go back and REALLY READ this week's (today's) CONTACT—COVER TO COVER (Vol. 6, No. 1, June 28, 1994).

I do want to take up the same presentation as it gives a very nice summary of your position today. We will look at your National Guard and what is happening in preparation for "take-over". And, get ready for all those CUTE project names. May you remain alert and at attention. The time is at hand to stand ready. Blessings rest upon you of the Hosts—may you hear your call and heed the messages.

Thank you and salu.

Quick.
Name the
only state
where
corporate
ownership is
anonymous,
there is no
state tax, and
confidential
tax forms
are not
exchanged
with the IRS.

It's Tax Free Nevada. (The last of the "safe havens")

If you're looking for the benefits that Incorporating has to offer, such as limiting your personal liability, increasing tax-free benefits, and raising capital through the sale of stock, Taking just 5 minutes of your time to explore the benefits of forming a Nevada Corporation could save you and your company thousands of dollars.

No State Boundaries.

No matter which state you live in, you can still utilize and reap all of the benefits of a Nevada corporation. And you don't even have to visit Nevada to operate a Nevada corporation.

No State Taxes.

You can save a bundle on taxes. The state of Nevada does not tax the income of its corporations or its state's citizens.

Complete Privacy.

Nevada statutes have developed a corporate structure that allows owners and investors of Nevada corporations to remain completely private. Plus, Nevada is the only state that does not have an automatic exchange of tax forms with the Federal Government.

Low Cost.

Nevada is one of the lowest costing states to incorporate in. Your annual fees to have the privilege of owning a Nevada corporation are only \$85 a year.

It's easy to start.

Simply give us a call and one of our knowledgeable corporate consultants will assist you in answering any questions that you may have.

For more information contact:
**Nevada Corporate
Headquarters Inc.**

P.O. Box 27740
Las Vegas, NV 89126
Telephone: 800-398-1077
OR: 702-896-7001

Zionist Banksters' Global Economic Collapse

Interview With Lyndon LaRouche

Moscow Press Conference

April 28, 1994

Lyndon H. LaRouche, Jr.

Moscow Press Conference

ANNO HELLENBROICH: Good afternoon, ladies and gentlemen. My name is Anno Hellenbroich from Germany. I would like to welcome you to this afternoon press conference and I'm very happy that today with us is Mr. LaRouche, who has been having private meetings in Moscow for the last few days. We thought that it is probably appropriate to have discussion with people from the media, to have a chance to put some questions about physical economy and on those aspects of the work of Mr. LaRouche.

Mr. LaRouche will begin with short, introductory remarks and then we'll take questions.

Opening Statement

LYNDON LAROUCHE: I of course have come here primarily on matters of scientific interest, to discuss with not only members of the Universal Ecological Academy, but also with branches of the Russian Academy of Sciences and others.

The principal subject of these meetings is the principles of physical economy as they are applicable to today's situation. The particular point of my general emphasis has been the fact that the so-called free market system is about to collapse. To seek relief in the so-called free enterprise system is like a young egg trying to find its future underneath a dead hen.

Thus, here, as in other countries, one must not talk about how to survive under the free market system, but how to survive after its death, which will be very soon. Thus we have to talk about {physical economy}; that is, the kind of economic principles which must guide us to maintain economic life under conditions of {general global collapse} of the present dominant financial and monetary systems around the world.

I have warned, of course, that there is a certain degree of uncertainty as to {timing} of the collapse. We have already seen, in the past six or seven weeks, on international markets, a great degree of financial collapse. This has so far hit publicly both the major speculators—the wildest speculators—and banking and private financial institutions which have been heavily involved in such speculation. And we have the prospect of the spectacle of a group of gangsters going to their banker to

collect their money with their guns drawn, and finding that he has no money—which means that we are no longer discussing the question of the relative virtues of the former Communist or the so-called free trade system, but looking for the third system which will survive this collapse.

I have emphasized that, under conditions of a global financial collapse, one of the greatest assets of Russia is the scientific community, especially that which, of course, was involved in economic activities such as aerospace and military; and of course the protection of the machine-tool sector inside the Russian economy. This scientific potential of Russia is its greatest economic asset internationally, which, to my dismay, has been somewhat dissipated under the present financial and economic conditions.

At the same time, we have been discussing with the scientists some of the more advanced and profound implications in mathematics in particular, and in mathematical analysis (as by computer methods), of my discoveries in the field.

In conclusion, I can only say that I have so far enjoyed this visit very much.

Questions and Answers

VIKTOR KUZIN, Bureau for Human Rights Defense Without Borders: It is now obvious to the whole world that the free market policy is no way out for Russia, because this system proceeds from the principle of freedom taken to the absurd.

What, however, indicates to you that the collapse can take place in the near future? What are the concrete indications of this?

MR. LAROUCHE: One has to look at the structure of the financial speculation. The structure is based on a number of factors which are new to "bubbles" in history. We have had financial bubbles in history before, but this one has certain new features. One is the very significant role of {radical deregulation} in the international financial system. People are engaging in forms of so-called "legal" transactions for which one would have been shot in the former civilized nations. These formerly illegal things, which would be considered almost high treason, are being perpetrated by leading financial institutions. Never before has there been in modern history such {unregulated} speculation.

Secondly, the {method of thinking} by the speculators is derived from the work of John Von Neumann in economic systems, who is one of the greatest and most successful criminals in the history of mathematics: a man

utterly without the slightest shred of morality about anything, including science. The popularity of Von Neumann's system depends upon the popularity of computers, especially the widespread, increasing use of computers in the Western European, Japanese and North American markets.

The result is the introduction of so-called "program trading," which is automatic trading, using sophisticated communications links.

It is difficult to state precisely what the total physical product of the planet Earth is. But it is on the order of magnitude of a couple of tens of trillions of dollars. The current turnover in admitted speculative instruments on various financial markets which are exposed, is {over \$16 trillion}. There is in addition to that, an unexposed, very large amount, maybe almost as large, in hidden markets. The total transaction of turnover in these speculative markets, is probably in excess of \$300 trillion a year.

This bubble exists by {sucking the blood,} in the form of various kinds of profit and yield from the real economy at the base. The principal method of growth, is what is called asset-stripping.

Take a situation in Russia as an example of asset stripping. The value of the Ruble is artificially low. This is done by managed speculative exchange markets which tell the Russians, "Your ruble is worth only so much in dollars." So if the Russian wishes to buy, the Russian must have hard currency—not only to buy foreign products, but now, to buy many of the internal products. The result is a vast {looting} of the Russian economy through the exchange process.

Take, for example, Russian flats [apartments, which are now being privatized—ed.]. Look at the value of those flats in 1989; and you must compare the income of the average Russian household with the price they paid for the flat. Take the same flats today. Compare them with the average Russian income of the flat holder. The flats are taken; people are killed to get their flats. What happens? Somebody sells the flat, for profit—or for desperation.

When they sell the flat, somebody buys the flat. Someone then goes to the bank, to get money to buy the flat. The Russian banking system is therefore full of mortgages on flats. These flats are priced at prices on the mortgage, {way above} any price in London or Berlin or New York, and so forth; which means the price of the flat on the bank's books is {fraudulent}.

The Russian banking system now uses this as a capital base in international hard-currency exchange markets. So therefore, Rus-

sian gangsters and others now deliver the blood of the Russian people to these foreign speculators. This is what's happening inside Germany; less severe, but the same thing. The collapse of Credit Lyonnais, one of the great banks of France, is the result of the same process. This is going on inside the United States.

So to sustain this bubble, this flow of looting must come out of the economy. Also, as a result of this, there is no credit for industry or farms. The employment base of the economy shrinks. The tax revenue base of the state shrinks. The bubble gets bigger.

This is like a cancer in the final stage. The cancer eats the living, good tissue of the human being. One day the cancer dies because the human being has died. The cancer has eaten up its food supply. So the international financial system—the so-called “free market system”—is nothing but a giant parasite sucking the blood out of the world economy. {What happens when it can no longer squeeze a sufficient additional amount out of the real economy?} It collapses at a geometric speed. Very slight fluctuations in borrowing can cause tens or hundreds of billion of dollars of fluctuation in this market; very slight disturbances can cause financial explosions. George Soros has already lost a great amount of money, in the billions magnitude. That's only typical.

Now, what we've seen in the past six to seven weeks in international bond markets, and in the collapse of derivatives speculation, is like the first echo of a coming major earthquake. Since financial markets, particularly speculative markets, are dependent upon purely political considerations otherwise, it is impossible to say on what day the whole thing will totally collapse. Maybe next week, maybe next month, maybe the fall; maybe next year.

It's like predicting the day on which a cancer victim will die. You don't know when the person will die. But the person knows, the doctors know, he's going to die, but can't say when. And so, despite the unpredictable factors, they know he's going to die soon.

In the same sense, this thing is {finished}. It {cannot} survive. And when it collapses, it will collapse the political power of those who are {owned} by it. So you say this is not a {cyclical} financial crisis, it is a {systemic} one.

MR. KUZIN: It is important for us in Russia to understand precisely who and what institutions personify the threat to Russia from this type of activity. And the other, sub-question: What institutions or organizations represent the most serious opposition to this course of events, and thus danger to it?

MR. LAROUCHE: Well, it is centered in the system that the British set up.

The bubble began in 1971-75, with the collapse of the Bretton Woods gold reserve agreements. Then you had the oil price crisis of 1973-75, which established a floating-exchange rate international financial system. That was consolidated by the Rambouillet agreements in 1975 in France, the international monetary agreements.

The center of the bubble is the London market. The vehicle has now become the United Nations, particularly the International Monetary Fund, which is a subsidiary of the United Nations; and the World Bank, and so forth and so on. This goes together with an international policy which has two aspects, which are centered in the economic and social council of the United Nations Organization, which is a completely ideological collection of

witches. What would you call it in Russian—the Baba Yaga Memorial Society?

These are the people who ideologically were responsible for trying to turn the world toward population reduction, toward ending scientific and technological progress, toward eliminating all systems of education that develop the cognitive power of students. These are the fanatics of the New Age.

So in addition to the {sickness} itself of speculation, it has a running dog in the form of these {New Age ideologues}.

For example: If you say “IMF policies are killing more people in Africa than Hitler killed during World War II,” they will say “Yes, that's true; that is very fortunate. Because Africa is overpopulated.”

These are the people who, if you talk to them about the effect of shock therapy on Russia, and you ask, “What are you doing to Russia? If they become desperate, they have thermonuclear weapons.” And the Russians will say, “We have thermonuclear weapons, why should we be hungry?” They will say, “No, it is {necessary} to administer shock therapy, to destroy Russia's potential as an economy. Besides, the looting of Russia is helping to prop up the bubble.”

In Poland, the situation is an absolute catastrophe; they're down to about 30 percent of their 1989 production per capita; and it's become a graveyard in which the United Nations people are happy to invest. In Moscow, they say the Polish model is a great success which we must imitate. In London, their ideologues will say, as will some in the United States, “We must establish a one-world empire.”

If you look at what is being done to the countries of Central and South America and Africa, the attempts to start wars among India, Pakistan, Kashmir, and so forth, you see that the same people are trying to destroy every nation on this planet.

You have to go back to the 1930s to understand these people. Hitler, contrary to rumor, was not put into power by Germans. Germany at the time was under Anglo-American occupation. The entire banking system of Germany was controlled by the Anglo-American bankers. In 1932, when the von Schleicher government was being developed and installed, people in London and in New York decided to overthrow the government and to put Hitler into power. At that time, they were afraid that von Schleicher would introduce economic cooperation with Russia, as a certain section of the German military had done already, with the so-called Black Reichswehr projects.

So they used the Social Democrats to help them overthrow the von Schleicher government. Then, George Bush's father, who was an official of Harriman and Company, moved the money from the banks into Hitler's party coffers to make the coup.

From 1932 to 1938, the leading circles in London and in New York supported Adolf Hitler's regime—because they wished a war between Germany and Russia, hoping that this would accomplish the mutual destruction of the two countries.

We are dealing with the same kind of mentality today. The only difference between Thatcher and George Bush and their predecessors of the 1920s and 1930s, is that George Bush is much more stupid than his father was.

We are dealing with {ideologues}; not with men who calculate profit, but ideologues who have certain utopian impulses: to reduce the

people of the world in numbers and in intelligence. If you wish to rule over the cows, you breed them for stupidity, which is the way the British attempted to perpetuate their rule over their colonies: not with guns, but by inculcating stupidity in the people selected to be leaders. Destroy everybody who is a leading force who represents national interest impulses and who has intelligence and courage. And put dumb cows in power! And then come and milk the cows.

And that's what they're doing. They're doing it deliberately, out of a desire that somehow their families will rule the world forever in some kind of crazy utopia. And they recognize—as anyone who studied history should recognize—the thing that prevented the Babylonian Empire from conquering Greece: that there was a small Greek population that the Persian Empire (which is merely a name for the Babylonian Empire) could not conquer, from 600 B.C. until Alexander destroyed the Persian Empire in the middle of the fourth century.

These ideologues recognize three enemies: the nation-state as an institution; scientific and technological progress; and the mass education of the people to be able to generate and to use scientific and technological progress. That's the meaning of their ideology.

LEONID LEVIN, {*Oppositsiya*} newspaper: It has become the practice here in Russia for one person to combine two jobs, one as a government official, especially the executive branch, and the other in some business structure.

My question, is does this happen in other countries; and how in your opinion would this affect the economic situation in Russia?

MR. LAROUCHE: In the United States, even today, it would be considered corruption. Of course, the United States, not the present President, but the former President, would encourage that.

When Bush picked a man known to me, Robert Strauss, to become the U.S. ambassador in Moscow, my reaction was the United States has sent the prince of thieves to organize crime.

One of the ways in which you induce a country to destroy itself, is by organizing crime within it.

For example, in the case of Italy, the charge was that all the political parties were corrupt. The basis for the charge of corruption, was that the Italian industries or businesses financed the parties. In 1943-45, the American and British occupying authorities set up a system of political parties in Italy and arranged that all the parties would exist on the basis of financing by industry.

Here, the same thing is going on. Certain influences are trying to foster, in Russia, the kinds of corruption which will prevent a solid national government from determining an independent policy.

I could show you—it would be a longer story—documents to show that it is a policy of a certain section of the U.S. Government to foster organized crime within countries as the way to create a free market, and to destroy the possibility that the nation will be able to govern itself by creating a system in which the political parties are financed by gangsters. If a nation is conscious that these dangers exist, of course, it doesn't work.

FELIKS BELELYUBSKY, {*Pravda*}: How do you see the process that has occurred, of

Russia being transformed into a semi-colonial status as part of, if you will, the periphery of the rest of the world?

MR. LAROUCHE: Well, the objective always was—you've seen it, therefore you know these things, you've been around.

In 1955, you had four representatives of Khrushchev who went to meet in London, at a public conference, with Bertrand Russell. The basis for the meeting was a program which Russell had laid out many times, but especially in the October 1946 edition of the *Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists*. Russell stated that the purpose of his faction in Britain was to establish world government. He proposed that the U.S. use its monopoly in nuclear weapons (which the U.S. did not have at that moment, they'd run out of them), to blackmail Stalin into coming back into the {British} interpretation of the Yalta agreements. He said this must be done before Russia develops nuclear weapons; and he said privately he hoped that Stalin would die soon in order to facilitate the agreement with Stalin's successors.

Stalin may have had many faults, but he was a complete Russian Third Romer; and the British understood that they had misunderstood Stalin; so they then wanted to kill him. And maybe they did—or who knows what?

As soon as Stalin was dead, there was a scramble for a new regime in Moscow. You had the Beria succession and so forth and so on, and finally Khrushchev managed to edge out Bulganin, which consolidated a new regime.

At that point, Khrushchev sent an offer to Bertrand Russell. You can probably find, in some of the old pages of {*Pravda*,} what was said about Bertrand Russell while Stalin was still alive. I think the Russian vocabulary for invective was used up.

So Khrushchev made the agreement. It was uneven; but the Pugwash policy of Leo Szilard of 1958 was finally adopted. The United States and Britain, those behind this agreement, believed that they had established a global condominium between two adversaries. The next step, they hoped, in the long term, was to eliminate the adversary and have only the Empire.

The same logic persists today from the same quarters: to use the remaining power of Russia as a subordinated force to London. And if you watch what the British fellows do here whenever a conflict comes between London and Washington, you see exactly how it's being played.

What they're trying to do today is destroy Russia by the same means as the Morgenthau Plan for occupied Germany. One of the things that worries me, is that these fellows in London would like to have a {civil war} occur within the territory of the former Soviet Union to induce Russia to accept a "Blue Helmet" [UN Forces] arrangement within the territory of the former Soviet Union. These forces wish to have a war of some kind between Ukraine and Russia; an aggravation of the Transcaucasus crisis; a civil war in Kazakhstan; and so forth. In the process, they believe that they can use Russia's remaining power and loot it and conquer it, and create the basis for a world empire.

MR. BELELYUBSKY: I have another question. How do you view the analysis of our internal political strife that's circulating now, according to which, the pro-American Yeltsin group would be battling against a pro-European comprador bourgeoisie layer?

MR. LAROUCHE: That's a false picture of

the situation. I have some knowledge of the Clinton Administration. The forces which are behind the attempt to destroy Russia as such, are the British and their friends. Not all the British; there are factions in Britain which say that what their government is doing, is insane. And this includes some British intelligence circles which have long been specialists in Russian affairs. We know, because we talk to them.

But the conflict between London and the Clinton Administration is the key to understanding how to look at this business; and to recognize that George Bush is {essentially} the same as Mrs. Thatcher.

The Clinton Administration is a small group of people—even within the Democratic Party—which is not distinguished for its boldness. I'm considered very tough in comparison with Clinton, for example.

But certain warnings, including those we transmitted, about what they were doing to Russia were received by the Clinton Administration—the only warning that they received from any intelligence sources in the United States, where we said you cannot do this to Russia, we indicated what would happen if they continued the policy. You observed how Clinton reacted to the events of very late September and early October. You probably noticed a small insertion in a speech made by Clinton on the Russia business. You probably noticed the statements here by the Vice President, the statements by Strobe Talbott, that there had been too much shock therapy on Russia.

The Clinton Administration has a policy of trying to develop a policy toward Russia, a Russia policy. There are some people in the Congress and other circles who share that concern. The result of Clinton's concern was an attack upon the Clinton Administration and Clinton himself by British intelligence, by the Hollinger Corporation, which is associated with the {*Daily Telegraph*}. This was entirely straight British intelligence; Hollinger Corporation {is} British intelligence. This is Lord Carrington, this is Henry Kissinger—the whole crowd.

The chief ally of the Hollinger-Thatcher and so forth crowd, was what is called the Bush crowd in the United States. For the present time, since I'm a tough old fox, I was able to intervene with some information to expose the structure of this operation. So temporarily at least the problem that Clinton faced, has been stopped.

What I'm fighting for, is a change in policy by the U.S. Government—not the Clinton policy, which is to be {lenient} with Russia, but to understand what positive steps must be taken for cooperation.

The problem with the Clinton Administration is twofold. They're weak and somewhat vacillating, because first of all, they have not decided exactly what they think they should do; and the inertia is to play the game (I'll come back to what the game is) which was established under Bush.

MR. BELELYUBSKY: Excuse me, what do you mean by constructive cooperation?

MR. LAROUCHE: Well, my view is the two things I indicated. First, we're heading into the greatest financial collapse globally in history. The financial system globally will collapse. I don't think that we're going to be able to change fundamentally the policies which are looting the world until that collapse comes, because of a cowardice or weakness among

political forces that would want to change it.

My view is that we must have clear objectives and work to see to it that the capabilities of those who will make the changes, will survive until the time comes.

For example, the scientific-military-aerospace technology of the former Soviet Union as it is in Russian hands in particular, {must be kept alive}. So anything that can be done in the form of cooperation to stabilize that situation for the time being, I believe should be done. The Russian Machine-tool sector must be kept intact for the future. Any cooperation which would assist in that effect should be considered.

There should be informational exchanges on analysis of the nature of the crisis and the measures which must be eventually taken. This must involve countries such as Japan, such as Germany, and so forth. We must have a group of countries which are prepared to cooperate at the moment of a financial breakdown to set up a new system.

My concern is to educate the Clinton Administration and certain people around it on these considerations. I'm not in a position to {tell} them what to do, but I'm in a position to present to them a picture.

MR. BELELYUBSKY: Does George Soros have a correct evaluation of these realities?

MR. LAROUCHE: No. He's British. He's an American citizen, but he's a British property. He's owned through the Rothschilds, by the British royal family, who set up this operation. That's easily traced. It's obvious. There are complications with George Soros, but essentially, when you come down to the people who can pull the strings that make him live or die, that's where they are.

MR. BELELYUBSKY: My last question would be: How do you evaluate the foreign policy of Germany today? I don't have quite the breadth of information that you have.

MR. LAROUCHE: Vacillating [laughs]. Vacillating. There is no clear government of Germany. The German Government is in trouble. People inside Germany as well as outside, are trying to destabilize the Kohl regime. The elites of Germany no longer have the strength of will and understanding that they had, say, in the 1970s. The last leading German banker of any imagination was Herrhausen, and he was shot.

However, if the United States, or even a section of the Establishment of the United States around the presidency, were to adopt a policy, this would strongly influence the position of Germany. And I'm very hopeful that will occur.

ANDREI MIRONOV: I specialize in human rights. I'm interested in your remark about the parallels with the Italian development, especially insofar as it is quite apparent to anybody who knows even a little bit about the Italian political system that the way the political electoral practices line up in Russia, they are a rather exact replica of the Italian postwar system.

In that connection, do you believe that the accession of the Berlusconi Government has adequately now shifted the situation in Italy; and if so, in what direction?

MR. LAROUCHE: No. What it's done, is gone to a new phase of instability. Let me give you an example.

Shift your attention briefly to South Africa. I saw broadcasts on the subject of the coming election in South Africa, while I was here in Moscow (I was watching CNN and some Ger-

man TV broadcasts). Since I know the situation in South Africa rather well from behind the scenes, I would say the great danger in South Africa today, is that after Mandela is elected, someone will kill him.

This is consistent with the purpose of people such as Tiny Rowland and the Oppenheimer/DeBeers crowd, which orchestrated the whole thing in the beginning.

Now, in Italy, you have a somewhat different thing. I don't think anybody will shoot Berlusconi. I think the difficulty would be finding a vital organ to hit.

But there are two ways to destroy a nation. One is to shoot the head of state; the other is to put a complete clown into the presidency or the prime ministership.

What you have in Italy is not politics any more, but a circus. Until this is reversed, you have a government which is totally detached from the people, from the reality of the Italian situation.

Remember this whole operation was put into place by a meeting on the British royal family's yacht off the coast of Italy, in which all the actors planned the whole operation. And they destabilized Italy for the purpose of destroying its government. They have now created, in Italian politics, not a government, but a clown show. Virtually all the old parties, corrupt as some of them were, have disappeared.

You have a totally British operation, which is the Lega Nord. A public relations airhead—Berlusconi—who has no understanding of politics, no concern about it, until recently. He's a commentator on politics, not a maker of politics. You have a captive fascist party, which is openly, completely, Benito Mussolini restored. You have the remains of the former Communist Party of Italy, or part of the remains of it, offstage.

This is not capable of governing the country; and this was put together—orchestrated—with the intent that it wouldn't govern the country. It's horrible. The old corruption was better.

MR. MIRONOV: Two questions then, if I may. First of all, in the past, it was also quite typical in Italy to run into people who would say, "Ah, the government's completely corrupt, it's no good. But it doesn't interfere with our lives, so God be with them. We'll live our lives and the government can do what it wants."

MR. LAROUCHE: This is like an Italian wife saying, "My husband plays around with a lot of other women. I wish he'd come home."

MR. MIRONOV: Respecting what you're saying about Britain, it's clear even to the man in the street, you don't have to be an expert to see that the quality of life, the standard of living in Britain, is significantly lower than, say, in Italy.

This is not a place that's rich or better off.

MR. LAROUCHE: But the British people have nothing to do with British imperialism. It was never run for their interests.

Today, of course obviously, the British Empire, the flag, is gone. But if you think of Britain and its empire as a breeder of cows, of turning human beings into cows, the British Empire exists in a system of cows.

For example, what they've done, is {British ideology} dominates the world, and therefore British intelligence operates today on the basis of cultural-ideological influences which through the course of developments of the eighteenth, nineteenth, and twentieth centuries, has made the acceptance of British ideol-

ogy dominant.

For example, let's take the case of Adam Smith.

Modern economic science was developed beginning in the fifteenth century. The founder of modern economic science in that sense was a Greek by the name of Plethon, otherwise known as George Gemisthos Plethon, who lived about 100 years, from the middle of the fourteenth century to the middle of the fifteenth century. He wrote a series of reports for the Byzantine Empire, the Paleologues, on a strategy for defending the Empire after the 1401 defeat of the Seljuk Turks by Tamerlane.

He presented an updated version of this report to Cosimo de Medici in Florence in the fifteenth century. In the middle of the fifteenth century, he became one of the most influential minds in the Italian Renaissance, and was responsible for the renewed circulation of Classical Greek knowledge throughout Western Europe.

Out of this came a movement in France, Italy, elsewhere, which is known as {cameralism}. Then Colbert established economics almost as a science. Economics as a science was established by Leibniz—as anyone who looks at the history of the St. Petersburg Academy would understand. Sound economics existed in Russia {long before} Adam Smith existed. It went down the drain here in Russia for political reasons, but nonetheless it existed.

In 1763, a student of Giammaria Ortes (a Venetian writer), called Adam Smith was picked up by a guy called the Earl of Shelburne, William Petty, the Second Earl of Shelburne, and assigned to write a book that was completely fraudulent, had no correlation with any economic reality, to be used as a design for destroying the economies of the English colonies in North America, and the economy of France.

Adam Smith's *Wealth Of Nations* is a complete fraud. It has no basis in economics. But {Britain was able to establish an empire and to establish the London market as the dominant financial agency in the world.}

Take free trade in Russia today. Does anything happen, in the terms of free trade, to put the Russian physical economy back into production?

Quite the contrary: it's used to loot Russia. {There is not a single case of a nation which actually accepted a free trade policy, which did not become bankrupt in the matter of less than a decade.}

The first application of free trade was by the Treaty of Paris in 1783, in which Lord Shelburne dictated the policy to France and the United States as a condition of peace. By 1789, both France and the United States were bankrupt. The United States recovered, because we had a *Constitution* which outlawed free trade. The King of France did not use his head, so he lost it. {Every time a free trade policy was introduced in the United States' history, the United States nearly went bankrupt.} Every success of the U.S. economy and every success in the German economy in particular, was based on what was called protectionism, which was a rejection of free trade.

Admittedly, the United States today, particularly since the 1970s, has been totally free trade in its tendencies. But for the political power of the United States to exact concessions, the United States today would be absolutely bankrupt economically. So it never worked.

But why do people believe in free trade? Because the British won the war in 1763 against France. The British prevailed over France and other countries in the Treaty of Vienna, 1814/1815. The British designed the policies of Versailles. It was the British, not the Americans, who designed the essential postwar policies of the IMF.

If you trace the history of ideas, you'll find, as in the case of free trade, ideas of British empiricism and related ideas {dominate} education in the world today.

The analogy one can use, is the case of a goldfish. You have a pet goldfish you keep in a small bowl in your house. Now you take the goldfish and you fill your bathtub with water. You put the goldfish in the bathtub; he swims in small circles. To the degree that the gold fish has a mind, you may say the goldfish's problem is not a physical one, it's a mental one.

If you can induce people to accept certain intellectual axioms, you can manipulate them forever. And the world is manipulated by the acceptance of the words "free" trade. Someone says, "Free trade; ah! we like freedom, so we'll have free trade."

The only way we free ourselves from that, is to look at reality and say, "These ideas are foolish from the standpoint of reality."

The hero of such a story is the little boy in the famous fairy tale by Hans Christian Andersen under the title "The Emperor's New Suit of Clothes."

Sometimes you get the great professors and the great ideologues and all the authentic dispensers of public attitudes and public opinions, who are absurd. But a little boy stands up and says of the Emperor's new clothes: "But daddy, he has nothing on!"

I think many Russian people today, are saying that of free trade. But it's obvious sometimes, that until we stand up like the little boy, and say, "But he has nothing on," that we tend to become prisoners of these kinds of false ideas. In that sense, there is a British Empire of institutions and ideas which lives in the aftermath of the collapse of the British Empire as a British Empire.

And only two British imperialist institutions of any importance exist: the objective power of the British Empire lies in the City of London and associated financial institutions. The second thing is in the intelligence service, which does not serve the people of Britain, but serves the financial interests of the City of London.

If you go back to the sixteenth- and seventeenth-century history of Venice, and look at Venice's power and read the reports of the Venetian ambassadors, which are published, you will see how the Venetian intelligence service, together with the Venetian financial system, had dominated the world (or at least of the Mediterranean) for a long time. And the British Empire can be thought of, in that sense, today, as only a ghost; but the Venice of the North.

"Adam was but human — this explains it all. He did not want the apple for the apple's sake, he wanted it only because it was forbidden. The mistake was in not forbidding the serpent; then he would have eaten the serpent."

-- Mark Twain

Who Are The Khazars?

True Name Of Fake "Jews"

6/29/94 #1 HATONN

WHO IN THE WORLD ARE THE KHAZARS?

HISTORY SERIOUSLY LACKING

I am not going back into all the research and "do it again". I will offer some short input for you who are new to our ranks and reading audience—but I am NOT GOING TO REPEAT A HUNDRED, OVER 200-PAGE, JOURNALS!

I will offer this summarized version of explanation as written in 1977 and frequently reprinted since that time. I further ask that Nora's writings on this subject be run as well. Thank you.

There are so many new readers who are lumping US in with some type of anti-Jewish (anti-Semitic) movement that we need to explain a few historical FACTS. We are NOT "anti-Semitic"—WE ARE THE SEMITES (FROM TRIBAL "SHEM") AND WE CERTAINLY ARE NOT AGAINST OURSELVES! Staff, I guess we need to run this on a rather regular basis to keep from being stoned out of the nation. Go to the *Jewish Encyclopedia*, the *Talmud*—whatever you want—if you can be allowed to get your hands on them—and research. I can offer you references, resources and other data but you will have to do your own homework, readers. I can chew your food and put it in your mouth—I cannot either swallow it FOR you or glean the reward from what YOU SWALLOW!

This particular source is: *America's Promise Broadcaster*, **Lord's Covenant Church** (Even Cmdr. Gritz should be able to relate to this "title"), Box 30000, Phoenix, AZ (See, Mr. Green and Mr. Fort, there TRULY ARE churches in Phoenix, Arizona and Ekkers DON'T HAVE A THING TO DO WITH THEM—JUST LIKE THE PHOENIX CHURCH OF CHRIST THAT PURCHASED THE PROPERTY FROM THE RESOLUTION TRUST CORPORATION. IS THAT CHURCH A CORPORATION? YES, AND SO IS THE RTC! TO CONTINUE TO SAY THAT EKKERS OWN THE PHOENIX CHURCH OF CHRIST AND THEREFORE OWN THE PROPERTY—IS WRONG!)

[QUOTING:]

JEWS ARE NOT ISRAELITES! ABSOLUTE HISTORICAL PROOF

DATELINE U.S.A.—

In 1976 Random House published a book that should have hit the Christian Churches like a blockbuster, but instead they chose totally to ignore it. It dealt with the racial origin of the people in Communist and Christian countries who "call themselves" "Jews", and whom the Churches (and the Jews themselves) generally insist are "God's Chosen People", the Israelite descendants of Abraham.

Since the late 1800s a small number of Bible Scholars, who were also students of History and Racial origins, have insisted the Church denominations were wrong; that instead of being Israelites, these Jews from Eastern Europe and Western Asia were descended from Mongolians and other Asiatic peoples who had adopted Judaism as their "religion" over a 1,000 years ago and had become KNOWN AS "Jews".

These Bible scholars were ignored or condemned, and often called "cultists" or "anti-Semites" [H: BOTH terms are THE favorites of the B'nai B'rith ADL (ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE), A BRANCH OF WHAT ORIGINATED THROUGH BRITISH INTELLIGENCE.]

Now, after many years of research, **A WELL-KNOWN JEWISH AUTHOR**, Arthur Koestler has published a 255-page book titled *THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE* in which he PROVES THE SAME POINT; I.E., THAT THESE EASTERN EUROPEAN "JEWS" ARE NEITHER ISRAELITES NOR "SEMITES", BUT ARE, INSTEAD, KHAZARS, MONGOLS, AND HUNS!

"Mr. Koestler's excellent book...is as readable as it is thought-provoking. Nothing could be more stimulating than the skill, elegance and erudition with which he marshals his facts and develops his theories..." Fitzroy Maclean, *New York Times Book Review*.

"You do not have to be Jewish to be interested...Are today's Western Jews really ethnic, Semitic, Biblical Jews, or are most of them descendants of converted Khazars?...This compact, interesting book...examines tragic-ironic implications in [this question] for modern history...It should fascinate."—Edmund Fuller, *Wall Street Journal*.

"Koestler marshals the evidence in a clear and convincing way. He tells a good story, pulling together materials from medieval Muslim and Jewish travelers, scholarly controversy and the mysterious lore of the Khazars."—Raymond Sokolov, *Newsweek*.

[H: Want to know another way you can tell this is TRUTH? Because WE wrote several journals on the subject, including this and discussions about the Holocaust—and all of them are now confiscated at the Canadian border as "hate-literature"! Some of them (books) have been taken in Europe and several places in the United States and BURNED! There has been a massive assault by the ADL and other organizations to destroy us—along with Green's help—our work and anything we touch! This is aided and abetted constantly by people who don't have the slightest idea what is in the material OR give a damn! So be it—for it has ever been thus.]

Robert Kirsch of the *Los Angeles Times* stated in his lengthy review that Arthur Koestler publicizes with his customary skills a daring hypothesis: that THE KHAZAR JEWS MIGRATED TO POLAND AND BECAME THE FOREBEARS

OF EASTERN EUROPEAN JEWRY. Then Kirsch quoted Prof. A. N. Poliak of Tel Aviv University, who stated that "the large majority of world Jewry" is descended from the Jews of Khazaria. Then he again quoted Koestler in *THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE*, "If so, this would mean that their ancestors came NOT FROM the Jordan but FROM THE VOLGA; not from Canaan but from the Caucasus, once believed to be the cradle of the Aryan race; and that GENETICALLY THEY ARE MORE RELATED TO THE HUN, UIGUR, AND MAGYAR TRIBES THAN TO THE SEED OF ABRAHAM, ISAAC, AND JACOB." [emphasis added]

We cannot stress enough how absolutely imperative it is for all Christian [H: Or everyone else, inclusive.] Americans to consider the startling proof in Arthur Koestler's book that today's Jews are NOT Israelites. The Jewish influence on American life has reached such a stage that no student of contemporary history can ignore it. Not only the news media are Jewish monopolies, but top positions in the U.S. Government are largely filled by Eastern European "Jews". The magazine and book publishing houses are in Jewish hands; and movies, television, and the other entertainment industries are dominated by Jews in all phases. America's government and most of her people's sources of information are controlled and directed by Jews. If these people were really "God's Chosen People", perhaps Americans would have little cause for concern—BUT WHAT IF THEY ARE REALLY THE "HUNS" AND THEREFORE THE ANCIENT ENEMIES OF CHRISTENDOM?

Since many Americans may not have an opportunity to read Koestler's book, we shall herewith submit our own index-type review.

THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE

by Arthur Koestler

(Random House, \$8.95)

Reviewed by Pastor Sheldon Emry

"JEWS ARE NOT ISRAELITES"

Page:	Information
15	Khazars adopt Judaism as their religion in A.D. 740.
16	Majority of Eastern European Jews are Khazar and Japhetic in origin, not Semitic. Refers to 1973 <i>Jewish Encyclopedia</i> and A.N. Poliak, Professor, Medieval Jewish History, Tel Aviv University.
17	Jews more closely related to the Hun, Uigur and Magyrs than to the seed of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.
18	Khazars exacted tribute from subject peoples.
20	Identified them with the hosts of Gog and Magog.
22	German word <i>Ketzer</i> is our word for

- 23 Khazar and means heretic or Jew.
- 23 Khazars were with Attila the Hun in 4th century.
- 37-39 Some were phallic worshipers, killed anyone thought to be extra intelligent and called it an offering to god.
- 46 Quotes 1,000-year-old Arab historian, "The Khazars and their King are all Jews...some are of the opinion that Gog and Magog are the Khazars."
- 47-50 Khazars were re-exporters of foreign goods, middlemen, inspectors of trade, goldsmiths, and silversmiths; and they exacted 10% tax on all trade.
- 59-63 Jews fled Rome and Greece to Khazaria to avoid forced conversion to Christianity. They adopted Islam when forced but repudiated it when safe.
- 72 Khazar King, in a letter, traced his people to Togarma and Japheth, the ancestors of all the Turkish tribes.
- 81 In A.D. 864 a monk wrote "there exists a people under the sky in regions where no Christians can be found, whose name is Gog and Magog, and who are Huns; among them is one called Gazari [Khazari?], who are circumcized and observe Judaism in its entirety." Koestler quoted another source that Christians were prisoners of these Jews. (Comment by reviewer: Compare with Communist Russia today. Jews are in high positions throughout Russia, but few Christians are left alive in the whole land! The leopard has NOT changed his spots.)
- 93 Russian Communists tried to hide Khazar -Jewish connection!
- 95-132 History of breaking up of Khazar Empire and integration of these Jews into Russia, Poland, etc.
- 135 Khazar kingdom known as a kingdom of "Red" Jews.
- 141 Khazars joined Ghengis Khan and retained their Judaism.
- 145 Interchangeable names—Khazar, Zhid (or Yid), and Jew.
- 151 Majority of Jews in Middle Ages were Khazars.
- 152-154 Jews were mintmasters, royal treasurers, tax collectors, and money lenders. Principle source of income was foreign trade and the levying of customs dues and they practiced communal life.
- 159-161 They lost the name of Khazars and became known as JEWS. During Dark Ages commerce was largely in Jewish hands, including slave trade.
- 163-167 During Crusades whole families and towns of Jews committed suicide rather than accept Christianity.
- 167-171 Proves only a handful of Sephardim Jews were in Europe so the vast majority of Jews today are Khazar in origin. [H: Does it begin to make more and more sense—HOW IT IS THAT THE "HOLOCAUST" CANNOT BE AS TOLD HISTORICALLY BY THE JEWS?]
- 172-174 Gives origin of Yiddish language. It is NOT HEBREW!
- 178 "THE JEWISH DARK AGES MAY BE SAID TO BEGIN WITH THE RENAISSANCE." (Reviewer's comment: This remark by the Jew Cecil Roth, coupled with other information, is a sorrowful admission that the Jews were supreme in the Dark Ages but lost their dominion over Europe when the Light of God's Word brought about the Renaissance in Eu-

- rope!) [H: I wonder if there will be another Renaissance?]
 - 180-199 Quotes from many sources to prove Jews NOT descended from Biblical Israelites, ending with this, ...evidence from anthropology concurs with history in refuting the popular belief in a Jewish race descended from the biblical tribe.
 - 200-222 Refers to others who have written on the same subject.
 - 223 Israel's right to exist...not based on...the mythological covenant of Abraham with God; it is based on international law—i.e., on the United Nations' decision in 1947.
 - 224-226 Koestler ends his book by saying he believes many Jews have learned of their Khazar ancestry and now reject the Chosen-Race doctrine. (Reviewer's comment: This section of Koestler's book is practically a rejection of any relationship between GOD and the JEWS. It is a cry of We have no king but Caesar heard 19 centuries ago from the Edomite Jews in Palestine!)
- THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE** proves beyond doubt that modern Jews are NOT Biblical Israelites. Every church [and synagogue] member in America [the world] should insist that his Pastor investigate these claims. Are our Jewish politicians, publishers, moviemakers, and opinion molders God's "Chosen People"? Or are they Mongol and Hun infiltrators of Christendom [H: And other goodly GOD-CHRIST-TYPE TEACHINGS people.]?

THE "EDOMITE CONNECTION"

Arthur Koestler traces most Jews back to a people called Khazars in western Asia and

southern Russia and links the Khazars with Gomer and Magog, grandsons of Noah through Japheth. We believe he is right; and he does prove that most Jews cannot be Israelites, who descended from Shem (Semites).

But there is another racial mixture in the modern Jews, which Koestler does not touch upon but which should be considered for it gives us a reason WHY modern Jews insist that they are Abraham's seed.

This racial mixture is covered in great detail in AN OPEN LETTER TO ANY MINISTER WHO TEACHES "THE JEWS ARE ISRAEL":

[H: We offer here exactly what is written on this document and I do not have input. Nora may well agree or disagree but I have no interest in these opinions and details from this particular reviewer and less trust in the historical lineage as offered in your modern translations of the book you call Bible, for it often does not reflect history in accuracy. I would also highly recommend you get Eustace Mullins' book CURSE OF CANAAN (see p.37). I ask that Nora's research on this subject be given as reference material (see below and Page 29) so that readers can further do diligence.]

1. Abraham's grandson Esau, the twin brother of Jacob, sold his Abrahamic birthright to Jacob for a mess of red pottage, at which time his name was changed to Edom, which means "red" (Genesis 25).

2. This same Esau married into the Canaanites (Genesis 26 & 36), who were descended from Ham (Genesis 10).

3. These Edomite descendants of Esau continually tried to regain Esau's birthright by fighting Israel. Later they infiltrated true Israel to become its rulers and religious leaders (scribes and Pharisees) in Jerusalem. It was they to whom Jesus said, I know that ye

GARDEN OF ATON

By Nora Boyles
GOA \$6.00 237 pages

History lives on in this Treasure Chest of historical jewels and gems which open ones' eyes to how it really was and how so much inter-connects.

Discover the clues to early recognition of the ONE God--Aton--and the verification of His name. Earth histories, legends, languages and artifacts explained, Immanuel/Esu/Issa's name and the name of Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn and more. Learn about the Twelve Tribes of Israel; history of "key" words; Nostradamus' predictions; the early rise of the Anti-Christ, and many, many more surprises.

Dear Nora,

I have only recently finished reading your "Garden Of Aton" and I want to thank you for all the marvelous research you have done. The confirmations of the PHOENIX JOURNALS, Hatonn, Sananda, et al...are heartening.

I thoroughly enjoyed "Garden of Aton" and want to commend you on such a remarkable job. As an aside, it was your book that finally convinced my friend that perhaps old Hatonn just might be who he says he is, and she is now taking an interest in the PHOENIX JOURNALS.

-- G.B., Bradford, P.A.

Order by mail or phone: credit card phone orders to 1-800-800-5565 (Mastercard, VISA, Discover); Mail orders to Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc., P.O. Box 27353, Las Vegas, Nevada 89126. Please send \$6.00 plus \$2.50 for shipping & handling; Nevada residents, please add 7% sales tax.

are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill Me, because my word hath no place in you. He said to them, Ye are of your father the devil... Ye are not of God. (John 8:33-56; 10:6-27)

4. After Jesus' redemption of Israel, the true Israelites were renamed *Christian* (Acts 11:26), as prophesied in *Numbers* 6:26, *Isa.* 62:2, 65:15, and *Rev.* 3:12, and were driven from Palestine by their Christ-rejecting Edomite enemies who remained in Jerusalem and retained the name "Judean" or "Jew".

5. These Edomite-Canaanite Jews were then driven from Jerusalem in A.D. 70 by the Romans and later mixed with the Japhetic Khazars and converted them to Judaism (*Phariseism*), whereupon they ALL had since been known as "Jews".

6. Communism, the revolutionary, anti-Christian arm of the Pharisees (Jews), calls its followers "Reds" after their Abrahamic ancestor Esau-Edom (*Gen. 25 and Obadiah*).

And on and on. These Edomite and Japhetic "Jews" are NOT Israelites but are instead the ancient and malevolent enemies of true Christian-Israel. They are those *which say they are Jews, AND ARE NOT, but they are the synagogue of Satan* (*Rev. 2:9*). Insist that your ministers read this information.

IS THE JEWS' "CHOSEN PEOPLE" MASQUERADE FINALLY OVER?

Shortly after World War I, Henry Ford, founder of the Ford Motor Company, assembled a staff of experts in Detroit to conduct research on the European Jews who had been entering America in large numbers since the 1880s. Ford provided the staff with several million dollars for this research, and in 1923 he published the results in a four-volume work titled *THE INTERNATIONAL JEW*.

It was Henry Ford's conclusion that very few of these people who called themselves "Jews" were descendants of the *Bible* Israelites. Ford further proved that these Jews, using all sorts of crimes while under cloak of being the Chosen People of the *Bible*, were rapidly taking economic and political control of America.

In the religious field, Ford claimed *THE JEWS HAD SECRETLY GAINED CONTROL OF MOST PROTESTANT SEMINARIES AND CHRISTIAN BOOK-PUBLISHING HOUSES* and had been able to remove almost all criticism of Jews from Christian literature.

In summing up his findings, Henry Ford stated, *The Jews are not the Chosen People, though practically the entire Church has succumbed to the propaganda which declares them to be so.*

Ford's book caused a furor for a few years but soon disappeared from colleges, universities, and public libraries and became unobtainable at any price. The Churches continued to teach "the Jews are God's Chosen People, Israel," and (by then) Jewish-dominated news media began to refer to Jews always as Israelites. [H: If you say something often enough it does NOT make it true—it only causes people to blindly believe the LIE! One of the grossest and most miserably deceiving terms conjured by your joint-venture with the deceivers is "JUDEO-CHRISTIAN" heritage and/or religion! This simply CANNOT be a valid term—it is an oxymoronic term to surpass them all: The JEWS denied "Christ" in the one Christians chose to represent their messenger of Truth. You

have, in this term—total OPPOSITES claiming somehow to be ONE IN BELIEF—there can be no such thing!]

Anyone opposing the increasing Jewish control of the nation was immediately branded "anti-Semitic"; [H: Our original friends, i.e., Col. Gritz, T. Binder, George Green—on national radio—labeled Ekkers and OUR work as "anti-Semitic"! Where does that PUT THEM?? While with us, George touted JUST THE OPPOSITE—AS HE SET FORTH TO MAKE A BILLION DOLLARS OFF OF GOOD OLD "E.T.s"—OR SOMETHING. WHERE DID WE LOSE GEORGE? WITH THE GOLD HE TOOK AND BURIED—RIGHT WHERE GOD USUALLY LOSES HIS CLAIMED FOLLOWERS!!] and Jewish dominated Seminaries taught new ministers to quote *Genesis* 12:1-3 and sternly warn their flocks that anyone speaking unfavorably of the Jews would be "cursed by God". Jewish control of American society, politics, and religions continued to increase.

In 1951 retired U.S. Military Intelligence Officer, Col. John Beaty, published a scholarly 265-page book *IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA*. [H: I know, I know—and we will eventually get back to that book in the writings. Meanwhile if you don't have it for self—please get it.] Col. Beaty gave overwhelming evidence this strange Race of Eastern European "Jews" were actually Khazar and Mongol Asiatics and had no racial ancestry in Israel at all. He then proved that by 1951 these "Jews" had a stranglehold on American politics, on Banking and Credit, on all sources of news, on the entertainment industry, on America's educational system, and that they were the predominant race as judges, lawyers, doctors, and in organized crime.

The Jewish news media refused to review the book, Jewish book dealers refused to handle it, Christian book stores ignored it, and only a few thousand copies were distributed. Most Americans never heard of *IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA*. [H: You can get it from: OMNI PUBLICATIONS, P.O. Box 900566, Palmdale, CA 93590.]

Now, because of renewed interest, both *THE INTERNATIONAL JEW* and *IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA* have been reprinted.

The latest, and perhaps the most succinct book on this subject is, *ISRAEL'S 5 TRILLION DOLLAR SECRET* by Col. Curtis B. Dall, former son-in-law of Franklin Delano Roosevelt, and personal acquaintance of many high officials in the U.S. Government since the 1930s. [H: I would bet that he was not very long popular!] Col. Dall lives and works in the Washington, DC area, and his book, published in 1977, is absolutely up-to-date. Col. Dall proves again, from reliable sources, that the Jews are NOT Israelites. In fact, Col. Dall calls their masquerade as "Israel" the greatest "hoax" of the last centuries! It should be read by every non-Jew in America. [H: But more importantly, by every one calling themselves a "Jew" for you probably ARE NOT! I cannot comment on this volume since we have not seen it.]

"Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered that shall not be revealed: and hid, that shall not be known. What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops." (Jesus, in Matthew 10:26,27).

[END OF QUOTING]

Since this was reprinted over a decade ago I don't know if this ordering information is still valid but we offer it anyway and you can check it out:

The International Jew (abridged) Henry Ford \$5.00

Iron Curtain Over America Col. Beaty, (soft cov.) 5.00

Exploding the "Chosen People" Myth Lt. Col. Mohr 3 for 1.00

Open Letter to Ministers.....75 cents ea. 4 for 2.00

BROADCASTER (Full version of this information above) 20 for 1.00

Order from LORD'S COVENANT CHURCH, box 30000, Phoenix, AZ 85046.

GaiaLyte Program Now Available

PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE

- 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 Quart)
- 1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 Quart)
- 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 Liters each)
- 4 Packages Spelt Bread Mix
- 5 Audio-cassettes

COST: \$150 (for CONTACT Subscribers only)
\$180 (for non-subscribers)

MAINTENANCE PACKAGE

- 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 Quart)
- 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 Liters each)
- 4 Packages Spelt Bread Mix

COST: \$90.00 (for CONTACT subscribers only)
\$115 (for non-subscribers)

GaiaSorb

NEUTRA-BOND: 2 oz.
NICOTINE, CAFFEINE, ALCOHOL
SUCROSE, STARCH, \$6.00 each
TRAVEL PACK: 1/2-oz.
bottles of each of the above,
plus Gaiandriana, for \$15.00
(plus shipping and handling).

New Gaia Products

P.O. Box 27710

Las Vegas, NV 89126

For credit card orders, call:

1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)

We accept Discover, Visa & Master Card

Please make all checks and money orders

payable to: *New Gaia Products*

(See Next-To-Last Page for Order Form)

Nora's Research Corner

7/3/94 Nora Boyles

Arthur Koestler's book, *The Thirteenth Tribe* is available from the 1994 Sons of Liberty Book List for \$10.00, plus postage and handling. Order toll free 1-800-882-9119, or write P.O. Box 449, Arabi, LA 70032.

Further Reading:

Encyclopedia Judaica, available in English at most central libraries in the reference section: Pub., The MacMillan Co., Jerusalem; subjects: Khazars, Japheth, Batu (a King of the Khazars), also Bulan (another King), Ashkenazi, Economic History, *Babylonian Talmud*. *Jewish Encyclopedia*, Funk & Wagnalls Co., N.Y. & London; subjects: Chazars, Ashkenazi, *Cabala*, etc.

The Columbian History of the World, by John A. Garraty and Peter Gay, Harper & Row, N.Y. & S.F., (1981); subjects: Khazars, etc.

The Ottoman Centuries, by Lord Kinross, Pub., Wm. Morris & Co., Inc., N.Y., (1977) subject: Khazar territory in the Crimea and their king "Giray", still in the Crimean area in the 19th Century; also Sulieman's special treatment of the merchant class in the Ottoman Empire. (Book currently available through Barnes & Noble, Publishers.)

The Vinland Map and The Tartar Relation by R.A. Skelton, Thomas E. Marsten and George D. Pointer for the Yale University Library, New Haven & London, Yale Univ. Press 5th printing, 1967, see reference: *Secret History of the Mongols*. Subject: Gazars.

The Garden of Aton [see Page 27], by Nora Boyles, Phoenix Source Pub., Inc., P.O. Box 27353, Las Vegas, NV 89126; Articles: #2, "The Etymology of the Word Jew"; #11, "The Prince of This World"; #12, "The Master Race"; #13, "Architects of Culture"; #14, "The Aryans—Who Are They?"; #16, "The Magen David and the Symbols of Israel"; #17, "The Eagle With the Red Tail"; #18, "He Goats and a Little Horn". Also articles by the same author which have been printed in the *PHOENIX LIBERATOR* newspaper which have not yet been published in book form: 2/23/93 Issue, Vol. 22 #5, "Cultural Precursors of Robotoids" (re: Ophites, Snake People); 3/2/93 issue, Vol. 22 #6, "Cultural Precursors of Robotoids" (re: Odinic Mysteries); 3/9/93 issue, Vol. 22 #7, "Snorres Konge Sagaer I"; 9/28/93 issue of the *CONTACT* newspaper, Vol. 3 #1, "Connections, Tavistock Institute, the 'Elite' and Media Control". 10/19/93 issue, Vol. 3 #4, "Connections, Goats and the Russell Elite". 10/26/93 issue, Vol. 3 #5, "More Goats and the Elite".

There are additional sources of information regarding the Khazars in Jewish collections, and in some other Encyclopedias not used in my original research. Three sources which have since come to my attention are: *The History of the Jewish Khazars*, by D.M. Dunlop, Princeton University Press, (1954), Princeton, N.J.; *Khazarian Hebrew Document of the Tenth Century*, by Norman Golb and Orneljan Pritsak, Cornell University Press, Ithaca and London, (1982); *The Encyclopedia Britannica*, various

editions of which provide some differing information.

Talmud and Kaballah (aka Cabala, etc.)

The Talmud Unmasked II, by Rev. I.B. Pranaitis, being a very early work on "the secret rabbinical teachings concerning Christians". The book is available for \$7.00 plus S&H., Ph. 1-800-882-9119 or write Sons of Liberty, P.O. Box 449, Arabi, LA. 70032.

From the same source: *The Jew According to the Talmud*, by Rev. August Rohling, \$2.00 plus S&H. The Sons of Liberty 1994 Catalog is also available, and contains many other book titles regarding the above subjects.

A good source of general limited information as to the compilations of the *Talmuds* and the *Kaballah* can be found in the *Encyclopedia Judaica* and also the *Jewish Encyclopedia*. Some information is available in these works also regarding the Jewish Merchants, their financial and banking control, different cities in Russia and Europe where they were strong—I think of Kiev, etc., some of the Jewish migrations, their synagogues, their autonomous government, usury, Zionism, Communism, their leaders, etc.

Here are some articles I would like to share which were printed in the the *Toronto Star*.

[QUOTING:]

EDITORIALS/LETTERS
Toronto Star
Sunday, October 17, 1993

Russian Jews' Ancestors Didn't Come Out Of Israel

An interesting Insight article (Sept. 25) by Bob Keeler concerning the Middle East [see article following] points out the divergence between the historical origins of the Jews and the Muslims according to the *Bible* and the *Koran*.

I choose to take issue, however, with his inference that present-day Jews are descendent from those mentioned in the *Bible*.

Keeler states, "The key struggles really began in the 1880s when Zionist Jews, many of the fleeing pogroms in Russia, began moving back in large numbers to the Middle East, after centuries of dispersion throughout the world."

The ancestors of the Russian Jews never came out of Israel. According to the *Encyclopedia Britannica*, a large Mongol-Turkish tribe known as the Khazars converted *en masse* to Judaism in the seventh century close to the Crimea.

As the members of this tribe spread out toward Western Europe and eventually to North America, they became known as "Ashkenazim" and are distinguished from "Sephardim" who are believed to be the descendents of the actual Hebrew peoples tracing their genealogical roots to ancient Egypt.

Biology then is not the key determinant in one's group affiliation. It is a question of belief.

STAN LERNER
Toronto

THE TORONTO STAR
Sunday, November 14, 1993

Accusing Others Of Lies, Abhorrent

Re Jews' history: Khazzar version is lie by Stephen Shoshan (letter, Oct. 31). In this indignant, albeit confused and misleading attempt to refute Stan Lerner's historically sound assertion that Russian Jews' ancestors didn't come out of Israel (letter, Oct. 17), Shoshan indulges in nonsensical diatribe, going as far as accusing the Arabs of promoting the Khazzar version of Jewish history in order to illegitimize the State of Israel.

The fact is that it was the well-known Jewish intellectual and historian Arthur Koestler who, in his book *The Thirteenth Tribe* (Random House, New York, 1976), meticulously developed and articulated the so-called "Khazzar Theory."

Refuting history by resorting to wishful thinking is shameful, but accusing others, in this case the Arabs, of promoting lies to achieve political ends is morally and intellectually abhorrent.

IBRAHIM HAYANI
Unionville

* * *

MIDDLE EAST

Distorting Each Other's Past by Bob Keeler Special To *The Star*

NEW YORK

IN EXPLORING the roots of the enmity between Jews and Palestinians, there is a temptation to measure the hatred in millennia, focusing on scriptural tales of a childless woman's jealousy of a surrogate mother and a shepherd boy's upset victory over a giant.

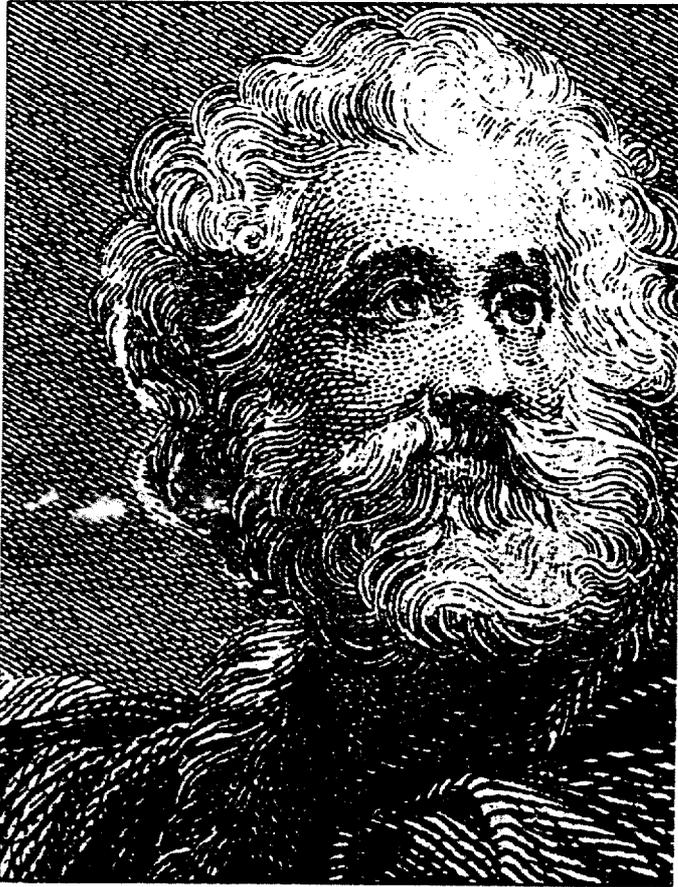
But while taking into account the biblical stories of Abraham, Sarah, Hagar, Ishmael, David and Goliath, some analysts locate the main source of the problems in the past 100 years. "These are clashes of national movements," said Robert Satloff, executive director of the Washington Institute for Near East Policy. Recent history, he said, is more relevant than the struggles of biblical times.

Each year, University of Southern California political scientist Laurie Brand starts off her course on the contemporary Middle East by pleading with her students to remember one thing about the region: "It's been highly contested by a lot of different people, but it's not the case that Arabs and Jews have been fighting about it for thousands of years."

Middle East scholars say that while it's true that Jews and some of the predecessors of modern-day Palestinians fought in ancient times, those conflicts did not continue in the centuries that followed. The major causes of the current enmity are rooted in the 19th century, but ideologues of the religious right on both sides have used the ancient history to buttress their positions in the modern-day conflict.

"I think one of the casualties of the Arab-Israeli conflict has been the distortions of each other's history," said Philip Mattar, executive director of the Institute for Palestine Studies in Washington.

The key struggles really began in the 1880s, when Zionist Jews, many of them fleeing pogroms in Russia, began moving back in large numbers to the Middle East, after centuries of



ABRAHAM: Considered the founding patriarch of both Jews and Arabs.

dispersion throughout the world. That set up a conflict with the Arabs who had remained in the region. The conflict finally exploded in 1948, with the establishment of the State of Israel, but no nation-state for those who had come to be known as Palestinians.

Still, it is true that Muslims—who make up the vast majority of the Palestinians—view the origins of the region's peoples differently from the Jews.

Both monotheistic religions start from a shared view of Abraham (Ibrahim to the Muslims) as founding patriarch. The Hebrew Scriptures say that Yahweh led Abraham to the land of the Canaanites in the region that is now Israel.

Abraham and his wife Sarah were childless, and Sarah sent her Egyptian servant, Hagar, to have sex with Abraham—an early version of surrogate parenthood. Hagar had a child named Ishmael. When Sarah became jealous, Hagar fled with the boy. God heard their distress (Ishmael means "God has heard") and ordered Hagar to return to Abraham and Sarah. When God promised that Sarah would bear a child, despite her advanced age, Abraham laughed. But she gave birth to a son, and they named him Isaac, which means "laughter." Eventually, Sarah's jealousy drove Hagar and Ishmael away again—this time for good.

It is here that the Hebrew Scriptures and Muslim, *Koran* diverge, said Reuvern Firestone, a Jewish scholar, in a recent article in "Shalom-Salaam: A Resource for Jewish-Muslim Dialogue," published by the Union of American Hebrew Congregations.

In the *Bible*, Ishmael disappears, except for a brief mention that he and Isaac later buried their father together, according to his account. In the *Koran*, Abraham accompanies Hagar and Ishmael to what later became the Muslim holy city of Mecca and leaves them under a tree near the site of the future Ka'ba, the central worship place of Islam. In fact, the *Koran* describes

Abraham returning for later visits with Ishmael (known as Ismail to the Muslims) and helping him start building the Ka'ba.

"Ismail is considered (by the Arabs) the first Arab," said Rabbi Joseph Rosenbloom, a professor at Washington University of St. Louis. "You could almost say that the conflict was in a sense preordained or foreshadowed from the beginning."

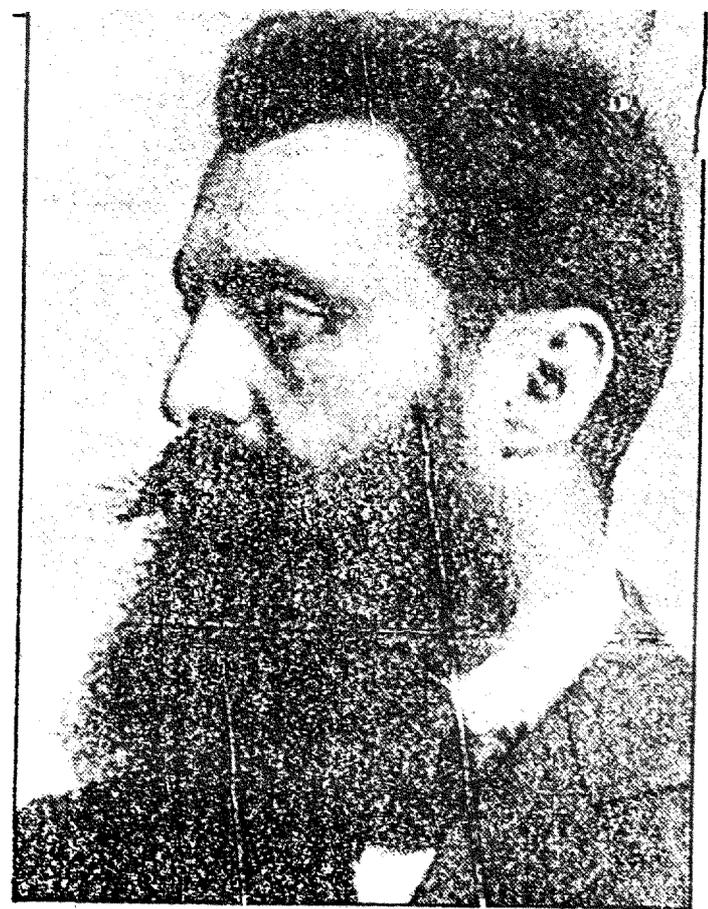
Later in the Hebrew *Bible*, David, who as a shepherd boy slew a giant Philistine named Goliath, became king and conquered the Philistines, unifying all the tribes. Under his successor, Solomon, the kingdom split in two and its parts were conquered by the Assyrians and later the Babylonians. The Hebrews gained freedom under Persian King Cyrus, but the Greeks—under Alexander the Great—and later, the Romans, became their rulers. After the Romans destroyed Jerusalem and the temple in A.D. 70, the Jews dispersed. "There was a continuous Jewish presence in the area, but the vast majority of Jews did live elsewhere," Brand said.

Several scholars agreed that Arabs have been in the area continuously since the period of the Jewish disbursement.

When the European Jews began fleeing pogroms and migrating to Palestine in the late 19th century, Zionist leader Theodor Herzl described their vision: "Zionism strives to create for the Jewish people a home in Palestine secured by public law." The Arabs felt threatened.

"You have Palestinians who are saying that we've lived here hundreds of years and these Jews have no right to come and displace us," Mattar said. Brand added: "The Jews would say, This is the land that was promised to us by God. Therefore, we've always had a historical right to it, regardless of how many Jews lived here."

Whatever the Palestinians' claims to antiquity, at the turn of the century they did not have a real nation. "Syria, Jordan and Palestine were all just provinces of the Ottoman Empire," said Peter Gubser, president of American Near East



THEODOR HERZL: Articulated the need for a Jewish homeland in Palestine.

Refugee Aid in Washington. "There wasn't a separate identity."

Now, the Palestinians and the Israelis have mutually recognized that they have no choice but to try to get along. In that recognition, there is a poignant echo of the scriptural story, in which Isaac and Ishmael, the two sons of Abraham, come together again only over their father's grave.

"The descendants of Ishmael and the descendants of Isaac finally are able to make peace with one another," said Rabbi Gary Bretton-Granatoor, director of inter-religious affairs for the Union of American Hebrew Congregations. "They're standing over the graves of all their loved family members."



"Stop calling me Willie Shakesberg, and don't ask me 'What's in a name?'"

Weather Control, Genetics, etc.

Truth Within Blarney

From Soviet KGB

6/29/94 #1 HATONN

Some nice friend has sent a copy of an article appearing in *WEEKLY WORLD NEWS*, Sept. 15, 1992 by Nick Mann. I will offer it exactly as presented—with perhaps a comment or two. In advance, however, I ask you to remember something: **WHO YOU ARE! IF YOU ARE OF GOD'S PEOPLE YOU ARE PROBABLY NOT A TRUE PERSON OF YOUR GOVERNMENT—ONLY THEIR SLAVES. THEREFORE, REMEMBER: THE "ENEMY" OF YOUR "STATE" MAY VERY WELL NOT BE YOUR ENEMY!**

I think all of you readers must KNOW that I am exactly who I claim to be—and the Khazarian Zionists who are trying to get rid of every Godly balanced being (soul) on your planet are MY ENEMIES! THEREFORE THERE ARE MANY "STATES" IN THE FORM OF RULERS—WHO REPRESENT MY ENEMY!

What do I think about this article? I think it comes from one of the most often found to be FALSE tabloids—but there is some good information within—IF YOU READ IT WITH LEARNED DISCERNMENT!

[QUOTING:]

SECRET SOVIET REVELATIONS

Editor's note: Top secret Soviet KGB spy files have been surfacing in Washington since the fall of Communism in 1991 and *Weekly World News* is committed to publishing the contents of the files as intelligence sources release the information to us. Last week *The News* revealed exclusively that Russian soldiers, who shot down a low-flying UFO in Siberia in 1987, were turned to stone by the extraterrestrial survivors. [H: Really?] This week, we blow the lid off other secret KGB files, including one that tells of sinister Soviet weather experiments that have altered the world's weather—forever!

WASHINGTON—The Soviet Union dismantled its super-secret KGB spy agency after the collapse of Communism in 1991 [H: REALLY? Are you sure?] but sources say it was just last month that the United States obtained classified KGB files that blew the lid off bombshells like these:

* Soviet weather experiments conducted between 1954 and 1989 wreaked havoc with the world's climate and the ill effects, including the destruction of the ozone layer, are still being felt today.

* Soviet scientists created the AIDS virus and intentionally infected human carriers as a deadly weapon against "decadent Western societies, particularly the United States".

* Bulgarian surgeons working for the KGB performed 2,000 head transplants between 1976 and 1984. Most "patients" survived less than a month but one tragic guinea pig clung to life for three hellish years.

* Soviet doctors who conducted horrendous genetic experiments, beginning in 1961, managed to create several hundred "super-soldiers" who were literally "programmed" to kill.

"And that's not the half of it," said one of two highly placed CIA sources who leaked copies of the secret files to reporters in Washington.

"It will take years if not decades to fully understand the implications of these files," he continued. "I've been at the CIA for 19 years and, like everybody else in the intelligence community, I was stunned to see what they contained."

The CIA sources claim to have seen the files two days after they arrived in Washington on July 22. As *Weekly World News* reported last week, those same sources also blew the lid off another KGB file which told how Soviet soldiers who shot a low-flying UFO out of the sky in 1987, were turned to stone by five space alien survivors, who subsequently disappeared.

As is often the case, official CIA spokesmen declined to comment on either of the insiders' reports. [H: Well, readers, I have found that the best trained LIARS in the world—are trained by and worked for the CIA! It does make for more fun-reading than we could offer, however.] But they conceded that "certain KGB documents have come to our attention and the information will be released if and when it is determined that national security interests are not at stake."

The insiders themselves gave this run-down of the secret KGB files:

* Virtually every major drought and flood—and at least two tornadoes—that have occurred since 1954 can be linked to Soviet weather experiments, which included the release of billions of tons of deadly chlorine and ammonia gases into the atmosphere.

By the KGB's own admission, "the partial destruction of the ozone layer is a direct result of the experiments. Had the Russians succeeded in learning to control the weather, they planned to turn the United States and Western Europe into deserts.

* The AIDS virus was created by Soviet virologists, tested on monkeys in the wild and then introduced into the human population in the summer of 1972. The KGB considered AIDS to be "a Trojan horse" that would bring "decadent Western societies, particularly the United States, to its knees".

* Soviet scientists altered the genetic makeup of thousands of human eggs and sperm in a near-successful bid to create a race of "super soldiers" beginning in 1961. Several hundred prototypes had been born and were being trained in special schools when Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev personally pulled the plug on the project in 1987.

* Soviet and Bulgarian doctors trans-

planted thousands of heads and brains in grisly research between 1961 and 1972. It is not clear what they hoped to gain by the experimentation, but the KGB files suggest that head transplants were one of many ways "to punish" political prisoners.

* A KGB plan to shoot down an American Space Shuttle with a futuristic "microwave weapon" was scrapped when the *Challenger* blew up on its own in 1986. The microwave weapon was developed by Soviet scientists—and at least three of them are said to be in existence today.

* Soviet astronomers established radio contact with an alien civilization in 1978 and opened a dialogue that lasted almost three months.

But the KGB files stated that space aliens "are not benign. They need water, minerals and slave labor. They should be considered enemies of the Soviet State and, to a lesser extent, all mankind."

The CIA source concluded: "The Russians have millions of KGB documents hidden away and as we are able to get access to more of them, there's no telling what we can learn. [H: Oh Boy, I can concur with THAT!]

"The KGB itself was a ruthless organization that had a major impact on world events. When we find out everything its agents tried and accomplished, it will probably scare the pants off of us."

[END OF QUOTING]

That shouldn't be so funny but what I want to know is, **what would it take to scare the pants ON TO YOU? In your society it seems so few can keep their pants on—and their brains out of them!**

I truly WAS ASKED to comment on the foregoing. I have little that I can say about it. I thought at one point there was at least a quarter truth included—only to have it blown out in the next sentence.

I do have something of sobering thoughts for you—**THE BOLSHEVIKS WHICH ESTABLISHED COMMUNISM (SOCIALIST FASCISM) IN RUSSIA—ARE THE ONES WHO NOW CALL THEMSELVES "JEWS"! BETTER GO CHECK YOUR HISTORY BOOKS—AND HURRY BEFORE THEY ARE REVISED!!!**

Gorbachev's picture is predominantly featured along with this article—remember, he was made President of KISSINGER ASSOCIATES in Moscow after he stepped down and is NOW head of a Khazarian Foundation with Kissinger (A Soviet-JEW who was trained IN THE KGB!) on the Board! Now, do you want me to REALLY comment? What I would say is that you had better look around and see what "they" are really doing to you!

Salu. And remember: We too like humor!

"We should be careful to get out of an experience only the wisdom that is in it — and stop there — lest we be like the cat who sits down on a hot stove-lid. She will never sit down on a hot stove-lid again, and that is well; but also she will never sit down on a cold one anymore."

-- Mark Twain

JOURNALS OF THE WEEK—BOOK REVIEW

**“When You KNOW, It Can Make All The Difference:
You Can Help Yourself And Your Loved Ones To Understand”**

Successfully taking charge of your quest for KNOWLEDGE brings you into the dimension of the “informed” and in so doing there is great joy to be experienced and shared.

In our review of this week’s JOURNALS we have selected four JOURNALS which offer details on the *American Constitution*, and the *New States Constitution*. Hopefully this relevant information will assist you to put together the important pieces of the Modern World puzzle into an accurate perspective. First there must come TRUTH, and then, with action, is the realization that KNOWLEDGE IS POWER!

Discover from the following brief highlights of Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn’s JOURNALS how you can benefit. Aren’t you worth it !?!

THE BEAST AT WORK (#67)

“As you read this JOURNAL please be warned that contents are going to be shocking, incredible and then, difficult to find full realization of how far down the slide you have slipped in your worthy, blessed nation...”

“Each of you must take and perceive your own personal journey to happiness, fulfillment and self-understanding. We can, at best, share some guidelines and discern meaning as might assist you from time to time as we present factual information—both of your physical reality and that of higher dimensional Truth. We coerce not—we force nothing! We ‘offer’ for those who would choose to share.”

—Hatonn

- Learn about the Crime Control Act of 1993.
- Find out about the Seven Noahide Laws, Public Law 102-114.
- Read the proposed constitution model for the Newstates of America. [This document continues in JOURNAL #68, ECSTASY TO AGONY.]
- Understand the mystery of free will.
- Learn about child poronograpy rings in America today.
- Read about “Who’s Who” of American business and politics.

ECSTASY TO AGONY THROUGH THE PLAN 2000 (#68)

“You as a people gave oath and contract to your children and their children that you have and hold a Constitution in the United States of America and hold a lamp of freedom and guidance to all the world to light the path to sovereignty of ‘man’ and freedom to the oppressed. You have lied, cheated and brought down the light into extinction and the world now calls the U.S. ‘THE GREAT SATAN’. You have failed your progeny, your selves and your God—while you have sold away your nation for a pittance. If it were not so sad I would guess the Native Americans whom you thwarted and degraded are laughing in thier hogans, even as you try to take away that which remains of theirs through worthless and cheating treaties. You may think God has deserted YOU—forget it—YOU deserted GOD long, long ago.”

—Hatonn

- Read the continuation of the *New States Constitution* continued from JOURNAL #67, THE BEAST AT WORK.
 - Learn what the *American Constitution* really means by reading it for yourself in this Journal.
 - Find out about the *Communist Manifesto*, and decide for yourself if these plans are in effect in America today.
 - Discover the history of the Khazars and the *Protocols of Zion*. Learn about their plans for America and the world today.
- This Journal is of the utmost importance and should be read by everyone who wishes to understand todays world situtation. Commander Hatonn has dedicated this Journal to the children.

NO THORNLESS ROSES (#70)

DEDICATION

“To all who would be FREE. First you must find the WAY and then, YOU MUST WALK IT—for none can walk it FOR you. We are eager,

ready, willing and able to walk it WITH you. May you discern wisely to take up that offer extended unto you younger brethren seeking your way.”

—Hatonn

- Discover that the *American Constitution* is suspended. The when, how and why.
- Read the *Model Ultimatum Resolution* to be introduced for debate and passage in the legislature of each of the 50 States and learn one way to restore the *Constitution*.
- Learn about plague and what you should know to avoid it.

RUSSIAN ROULETTE AMONG OTHER THINGS (#81)

DEDICATION

“To all who would learn Truth, use Truth and WIN this game of chance and challenge on this stage of physical expression, we dedicate these bits of information for your knowledge ‘banks’ so that you are armed with TRUTH and FACT as you meet your enemy set to bring you DOWN.”

—Hatonn

- Read about Organizing the New Nation 1784-1796 and realize how long the deception has been going on.
- Learn about Dr. Beter’s critical analysis and comments regarding the New Constitution.
- Discover the Proposed Constitution model for the Newstates of America. [This JOURNAL contains the complete Newstates Constitution].
- Find out what the Government is trying to hide in the underground bases and tunnels.
- Read about a new type of arson fire that baffles investigators and how they were used in the California fires and others.
- Learn about Government censorship and how it affected World War II, the American people today, and more.
- Learn about the Elite’s Plan 2000.

YES! Please rush me these JOURNALS on smart survival. I understand that if I order the four JOURNALS together, my cost will be U.S. \$5.50 each, plus shipping and handling. If I select from one to three JOURNALS, my cost will be U.S. \$6.00 each, plus shipping and handling.

Ship to: (Please Print)

Name _____
 Address _____
 City _____ State _____ Zip _____

JOURNAL	HOW MANY	TOTAL
THE BEAST AT WORK (67)		
ECSTASY TO AGONY THROUGH THE PLAN 2000 (68)		
NO THORNLESS ROSES (70)		
RUSSIAN ROULETTE (81)		
Nevada Residents add 7% Sales Tax		
SHIPPING & HANDLING		
TOTAL		

Total amount for all items, U.S. Funds only, please; Nevada residents please add 7% Sales Tax.
 Shipping and Handling: 4 books, add \$5.50; single books, add \$2.50 for 1st and \$1 for each additional. Canada & Mexico, add \$7.50 for all 4 books, or \$3.00 for the 1st book and \$1.50 each additional.

METHOD OF PAYMENT: U.S. funds only. No C.O.D.s
 Enclosed is my check or money order payable to Phoenix Source Distributors. Charge to my Visa
 MasterCard Discover
 Account Number _____
 Signature _____
 Exp. Date _____
 Telephone (daytime) _____

ORDER TOLL FREE: 1-800-800-5565
 Canadians, call 1-805-822-9655
 Mail to: Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc.
 P.O. Box 27353
 Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

Some Shared Writings As World Plummets Into The Pits

6/29/94 #2 HATONN

ADL/KHAZARIAN ZIONIST
"JEWS"/YOU!

In writing number one of today [See p. 26] I shared research with you PROVING that the "Jews" are not Israelites. We further have proven to you that these "new" breeds of non-Israelites ARE Khazarian in origin, NOT SEMITES and now control almost all governments and commerce. They are, by their own declarations, anti-Christ in both orientation and practice. This latter can be proven by the full war on all Christian and other religious activities, traditions and beliefs. The Anti-Defamation League is one of these "non-Israelite" now called "Jewish" organizations established by the British Intelligence and recognized as B'nai B'rith in America (and actually, around the globe).

This GROUP of people now control your medical associations, legal associations, the entire of the JUDICIAL system and thus and so. Now, why am I belaboring this subject? Because I have come into new knowledge regarding Eustace Mullins.

As you regular readers will recall a few months back, Eustace brought suit against the ADL. We ran the information AND the case filings [see 12/28/93 CONTACT]. Eustace Mullins has been a target of the active ADL for years. He was even a PERSONAL target of J. Edgar Hoover as he began, years back, revealing TRUTH as he became friends with Ezra Pound [1885-1972; American author, poet and critic]—A POLITICAL PRISONER of this Elite bunch of criminal conspirators.

So, now it is time for update of happenings. I would also note from the "personal" portion of Mullins' letter that there is a not-so-nice person who had better start watching his back-sides, named "Shudlick". This man is efforting to ruin Eustace's reputation at every turn—apparently not filling orders (we assume for books) but taking the money, it is presumed. I am going to ask that all books from Eustace Mullins purchased because of our writings or CONTACT be purchased THROUGH Eustace personally with an appended note, please, explaining reason for the inconvenience. If this doesn't solve the problem perhaps we can work out some other way to assist him. I believe some of his books are carried by Phoenix Source Distributors [See Back Page, call for availability] but those people cannot at this time afford to carry the whole library of Mullins' writings [see p. 37]—perhaps soon.

The remainder of the letter (which was not written to us and is the reason I honor the privacy indicated) we will publish because there are several items you "patriots" should note, one being the plight of Tom Donahue (radio talk host).

[QUOTING:]

I just returned from Dallas where we had a couple of good meetings; unfortunately I had to go at my own expense to help out Tom Donahue who has 57 counts of mail fraud, etc., by the U.S. Attorney—which is trying to force him to give up his radio show; I don't know if you heard him when he was broadcasting out of Jacksonville; he is now in Dallas to fight the prosecution. So it was an expensive trip; also he did not let me know until two days before the meeting so I had no chance to ship any books down there to sell....

A shocking notice came to me in the mail the other day. Judge Harold Greene DISMISSED MY LAWSUIT AGAINST THE ADL WITHOUT A HEARING AND FURTHERMORE "WITH PREJUDICE, meaning I can't refile. I have appealed, which cost \$105.00. I did this on the way to Dallas as I fly out of Washington. I now have to prepare my appeal and have no one to help me as I haven't done an appeal for quite a while. I have to go to Lexington to the law library to work on it this week.

I also found out that Harold Greene is Heinz Gurnhaus of Germany; he came here in 1943 and went back to Germany with Kissinger as a sergeant in the US Army Intelligence. On return he went to night school at GWU [George Washington University] in Washington, working the day at a soft job at the Dept. of Justice. He then founded the Civil Rights Div. at the Dept. of Justice in 1957, was appointed by LBJ as Chief Judge of the Superior Court in Washington, then to the federal bench in 1978. He broke up AT&T and still has total control over the entire US tele-communications industry. It is a terrific story; I researched it before leaving and will be working on it this month. [H: Please don't forget to do the work and get the book out on "Education", Eustace. Education of your children is the MOST important one thing facing you as nations today!]

[END OF QUOTING]

I find myself becoming so angry as I read such as this for funds stolen from the Constitutional Law Center SHOULD be going to help such as Eustace do an appeal. Do you understand, citizens, that YOU DO NOT HAVE A JUSTICE SYSTEM—BUT A GROUP-RULE SQUASHER OF FREEDOM AND TRUTH?

The receiver of this correspondence did make enclosures—of so many that we have to consider "which" and we believe it to be this one:

EIR Executive Alert Service, June 14, 1994:

[QUOTING:]

**SOLZHENITSYN AT CENTER
STAGE IN RUSSIA**

[H: This is far more important to you, readers, than you can imagine. You HAVE

NOT HEARD THE LAST OF THIS PARTICULAR MAN—FROM SEVERAL STANDPOINTS, EH WHAT, RONN? Surely we are not going to just focus on Shevardnadze?]

The return to Russia of Aleksander Solzhenitsyn and his "crusade" against the corrupt, "old/new" Nomenklatura behind the Yeltsin regime have become the most widely discussed political event in Russia. Since his arrival in Vladivostok at the end of May, Solzhenitsyn has campaigned for a "spiritual rebirth of Russia" based on pre-Bolshevik "traditional Russian values". He has explicitly called for overcoming both the moral and economic destruction wrought by decades of Bolshevik rule and the ruin brought on by the last years of neo-liberalist economic policies. Solzhenitsyn denounced as "brainless" Yegor Gaidar's pro-International Monetary Fund economic measures: "I refuse to accept that what is happening today, are reforms. Reforms are constructive, are a thought-through system of measures. Such reforms don't exist here."

Attacking the Mafia-style Nomenklatura "privatizations" of the Yeltsin regime, Solzhenitsyn said, "Every single year, the thieves carry between \$12 and \$25 BILLION out of the country, and the Russian Government then begs the IMF for a loan of \$1.5 BILLION." He said that "living standards" and "morality" were being destroyed, and that an irreversible "decay" of Russia's "intelligentsia", endangering the very future of the country, is a danger. The regime's clumsy attempt to co-opt Solzhenitsyn through a laudatory telegram from Yeltsin welcoming him back to Russia, backfired. Solzhenitsyn refused to mention it, even in response to questions at press conferences.

Despite the clear political content of his declarations, Solzhenitsyn has kept himself above day-to-day politics. He refuses to align himself with any particular political force. His scathing denunciation of imperial demagogue Vladimir Zhirinovskiy as nothing more than "a caricature of a Russian patriot" is a case in point. Solzhenitsyn also distanced himself from the declared goal of the newly formed Communist-Nationalist Opposition under former Vice President Rutsokoy, of reestablishing the borders of the Soviet Union. Instead he calls for the creation of "Greater Russia" in its "natural, Slavic" bounds, with Belarus joining Russia, and Ukraine and Kazakhstan being "partitioned".

Solzhenitsyn is popular because he fulfills a crying need for a "spiritual father"—a "Little Father", as the Czar was once called—in these "times of troubles". As a sign of the fundamental shift away from the policies of the Yeltsin period, Solzhenitsyn's star has been rising in spite of (or perhaps, in part, because of) the deprecating and condescending way he has been treated by the pro-Yeltsin media.

[END OF QUOTING]

Now try this one on for size and confirmation: Sent from Palm Beach, Fla., but we believe the article is from *The New Federalist*, June 13, 1994 and is connected to a major article from that same paper's Front Page which headlines: **UN PLAN: ONE WORLD GOV'T BY '95**. They are NOT JOKING! Readers, how can your hearts bear this burden? Just from the horrors of Rwanda and the flow of pollution and disease running into Lake Victoria from the bodies—it is going to be beyond any plague on mankind seen before.

But first the "GENOCIDALIST OF THE WEEK":

[QUOTING:]

**CORNELL PROFESSOR
DAVID PIMENTEL
SAYS: KILL OFF 3+ BILLION**

David Pimentel, Professor of Ecology, Cornell University, Ithaca, New York: [Editor's note: Cornell is also Carl Sagan's home nest.]

A widening propaganda campaign for reduction of the world's population—now at 5.6 billion human beings—to two billion, [H: **WRONG, the population is slightly MORE than 7 billion now. (How many of YOU did not get counted?) Moreover, Bush has stated that the population will be brought to no more than 550 million. The Earth was brought forth to house and attend 500 million!**] was sparked by the release this past February (1994) of a study of Cornell University Ecology Professor David Pimentel.

Dr. Pimentel's year-long study into the "optimum human population", defined as the number of people the planet can comfortably support with a reasonable standard of living for all, concludes that 2 billion is the world's "optimum" population. Speaking before the February annual meeting of the American Association for the Advancement of Science in San Francisco, Pimentel acknowledged that the drastic adjustments required to cut the population by more than half its current level will cause "serious difficulties". Such difficulties, however, will be less than those caused by "continued rapid population growth", he said.

[END OF QUOTING]

Well, I guess "Blue Beam" will get rid of a bunch of you and disease, war, famine and such can help with the rest. I wonder how many ELITISTS Dr. Pimentel plans to eliminate? Is THAT not the proper place to really clean it up—with the ONES WHO HAVE BROUGHT THE DISASTER?

Let's look at what they have to say about One World Government:

[QUOTING:]

**UN PLAN:
ONE WORLD GOV'T. BY '95**

Linda de Hoyos, June 7, 1994 (EIRNS)—The Human Development Report 1994, released by the United Nations Human Development Program on June 1, sets forth a blueprint to destroy the sovereign nation-state and replace it with a One World UN dictatorship by March 1995. The UNDP report, endorsed by UN Secretary-General Boutros Boutros-Ghali, outlines plans for establishment of "world institutions" with powers to

dictate policies to government, while simultaneously declaring war on the vulnerable nations of the developing sector.

Under the ruse of a concept of "human security" to replace the imperatives of national security of sovereign countries, the UNDP report sets the agenda and protocols for the March 1995 heads-of-state summit on Social Development to be held in Copenhagen, Denmark. This summit is to follow this September's Cairo Conference on Population, where Boutros-Ghali et al. are demanding that nations agree to population reduction as the criterion of economic performance.

The UNDP proposals, if implemented, would create the enforcement apparatus for such genocidal aims.

Specifically, the UNDP report calls for the creation of:

- * A World Court with powers to subpoena nations;
- * A World Police;
- * A World Central Bank, which would give the International Monetary Fund sole power to enforce austerity on nations;
- * A World Treasury;
- * An Economic Security Council, with a mandate to interfere in those states that do not comply to UN protocols for genocide or "free-trade" liberalization;
- * A World Trade and Production Organization, which would not only regulate "free-trade" but also dictate production quotas to nations.

To fund its One World Government, the UNDP report calls for global taxation. This is to include taxes on pollution; taxes on savings from demilitarization; taxes on all foreign exchange transactions; and a global income tax on nations whose people average an income above \$10,000/year.

GENOCIDE THE AIM

The UN requires such global powers of dictatorship, the report makes clear, in order to enforce population reduction. The biggest threat to "human security", the report states on page 34, is "unchecked population growth". The report states that by the year 2015, world population must be stabilized at 7.3 billion. For this goal to be reached, nations must "commit themselves to participating in annual reviews of the 20:20 compact"—to be held as

BOBBY'S BACK



joint donor-recipient meetings on each country as well as annual reviews in the Economic and Social Council.

Further, the UNDP demands that, while the UN heightens its powers to militarily intervene in the sovereign territory of any nation, the militaries of the developing countries must be dismantled, their national security stripped.

The UNDP report lists five cases in which UN Blue Helmet troops must be deployed into the internal conflicts in nations: "mass slaughter of the population of the state, decimation through starvation or the withholding of health or other services, forced exodus, occupation and the denial of the right to self-determination, [and] environmental destruction."

To understand what this means: At the behest of British Prime Minister Lord Palmerston, Blue Helmets would have intervened to protect the secession of the Confederacy from the Union during the American Civil War.

At the same time, under the title "special contribution," the UNDP endorses a call by Oscar Arias, former President of Costa Rica and Nobel Peace Prize winner, for developing countries to fully demobilize their armed forces. Arias calls for a Global Demilitarization Fund, managed by the UN, that would dish out money to developing countries who make efforts to "disarm and demobilize their armed forces; reintegrate military personnel into society; promote arms control."

Through the Economic Security Council, demilitarization would become a new conditionality for any aid or loans to developing countries.

DEMAND FOR DISINTEGRATION

The UNDP report has already drawn the wrath of some developing countries for the inclusion in the report of a "hit list" of countries which, the report says, are either in a

state of crisis, or on the verge of crisis, and therefore warrant UN "preemptive action". Targeted are Afghanistan, Angola, Haiti, Iraq, Mozambique, Sudan, Zaire, Burundi, Georgia, Liberia, Rwanda, and Tajikistan. The report further cites Brazil, South Africa, Egypt, Mexico, and Nigeria as vulnerable to disintegration due to "unequal distribution of resources." [H: Hey now, readers, you are getting irate at ME. THIS CAME RIGHT OUT OF YOUR WONDERFUL UNITED NATIONS!!] Of these nations, Egypt, Mexico, and Nigeria were also targets of the 1970s National Security Memorandum 200 of HENRY KISSINGER, which declares that population reduction is a national security goal of the United States.

In a press conference releasing the report, UNDP index designer Mabubhul Haq, an IMF flunky in his capacity as Pakistani Finance Minister in the early 1980s, indicated that countries which do not submit to the bogus parameters of the UNDP "Human Development Index", will be hit with insurgencies modeled on that of this year's Chiapas uprising of "indigenous peoples" in southern Mexico. Haq in fact revealed that the UNDP had done a detailed study of Chiapas seven months before the January 1994 insurgency was launched. A mere coincidence? He said the UNDP is now carrying out similar "studies" of regional disparities in Egypt, Nigeria, and Brazil.

Despite the liberal distribution of the word "human" throughout the UNDP report, human beings are not a high priority. James Gustave Speth, head of the UNDP, was the project director for the Carter Administration's Global 2000 report, which demanded that world population be reduced to 2 billion by the year 2000.

[END OF QUOTING]

Now you want comments? What in the world can I say? You want to know what I am

going to do about it? Or maybe you want God to just "fix it"? No, I don't think so, citizens. GOD DID NOT GET YOU INTO THIS INCREDIBLE MESS! WHAT ARE YOU GOING TO DO ABOUT THIS?

Now, how about the following "peaceful" gesture:

[QUOTING:]

WANT PEACE? HOW TO GET IT....!

ISRAEL'S FORMER CHIEF RABBI COMMANDS 'EVERY JEW' TO KILL ARAFAT

Palm Beach Post, Thursday, June 9, 1994:
The Los Angeles Times:

JERUSALEM—With Yassir Arafat, chairman of the Palestine Liberation Organization, expected to visit the West Bank and Gaza Strip this month, a former Israeli chief rabbi on Wednesday issued a **RELIGIOUS RULING CALLING UPON JEWS TO KILL HIM**. [H: And I bet you thought Rushdie had it bad with "Satanic Verses"? Well, not to concern yourself because after all the Israelis know and vote. I guess all of you are aware that the massacre in the Mosque was a one man job—sort of like the one bullet theory in every assassination around. It has to be so—the head of Israel said so!]

Rabbi Shlomo Goren said he had made a formal Rabbinic ruling that declared, "There is no doubt that Yassir Arafat deserves death according to Israeli and international law... [H: INTERNATIONAL law??]

"It is, therefore, a commandment to kill Arafat, and there is no need to wait to bring him to trial," Goren continued in interpreting Jewish religious law. "Every (Jew) is commanded to kill Arafat." [H: Well, that ought to make for a very thorough murder!]

Pressed by an Israeli radio interviewer on whether his ruling did not amount to an incitement to murder, Goren replied: "To kill Arafat is not a sin or a crime, but will bring a blessing to the person who does it and to his family." [H: Oops, his family? And you thought Farrakhan's speaker from Islam was naughty in speech against the "Jews"?]

Goren, who served as chief rabbi of Israel for a decade and before that as chief military rabbi, said Arafat "deserves killing" under Jewish law "because he is defined as a persecutor who declares war day and night against the state of Israel. His sentence as a persecutor is that anyone in Israel is obligated to kill him."

Arafat's planned trip to the West Bank town of Jericho and probably to the Gaza Strip increased the urgency of the matter, Goren said, making plain his hope that Israelis will be inspired by his ruling to attempt Arafat's assassination during the visit—or that this prospect will deter Arafat from coming.

In April, Goren said he would "declare a great holiday" if a Jew rose up to "wipe out" Arafat but that statement did not carry the weight of a Rabbinic ruling, as did his declaration Wednesday.

Calls for Arafat's assassination have multiplied significantly in Israeli right-wing circles recently.

Shmuel Meir, Jerusalem's deputy mayor, pledged last month that anyone who killed Arafat would be honored with the city's distinguished citizen award. Mayor Ehud Olmert, busy with his own plans to prevent Arafat from praying at the city's Muslim holy places, pointedly refused to criticize Meir's call.

Areil Sharon, a former defense minister and member of the right-wing opposition Likud Party, expressed his regret that Israeli forces did not kill Arafat in Lebanon a decade ago or on two occasions in intervening years when he was a clear target.

Radio talk-show hosts calmly entertained

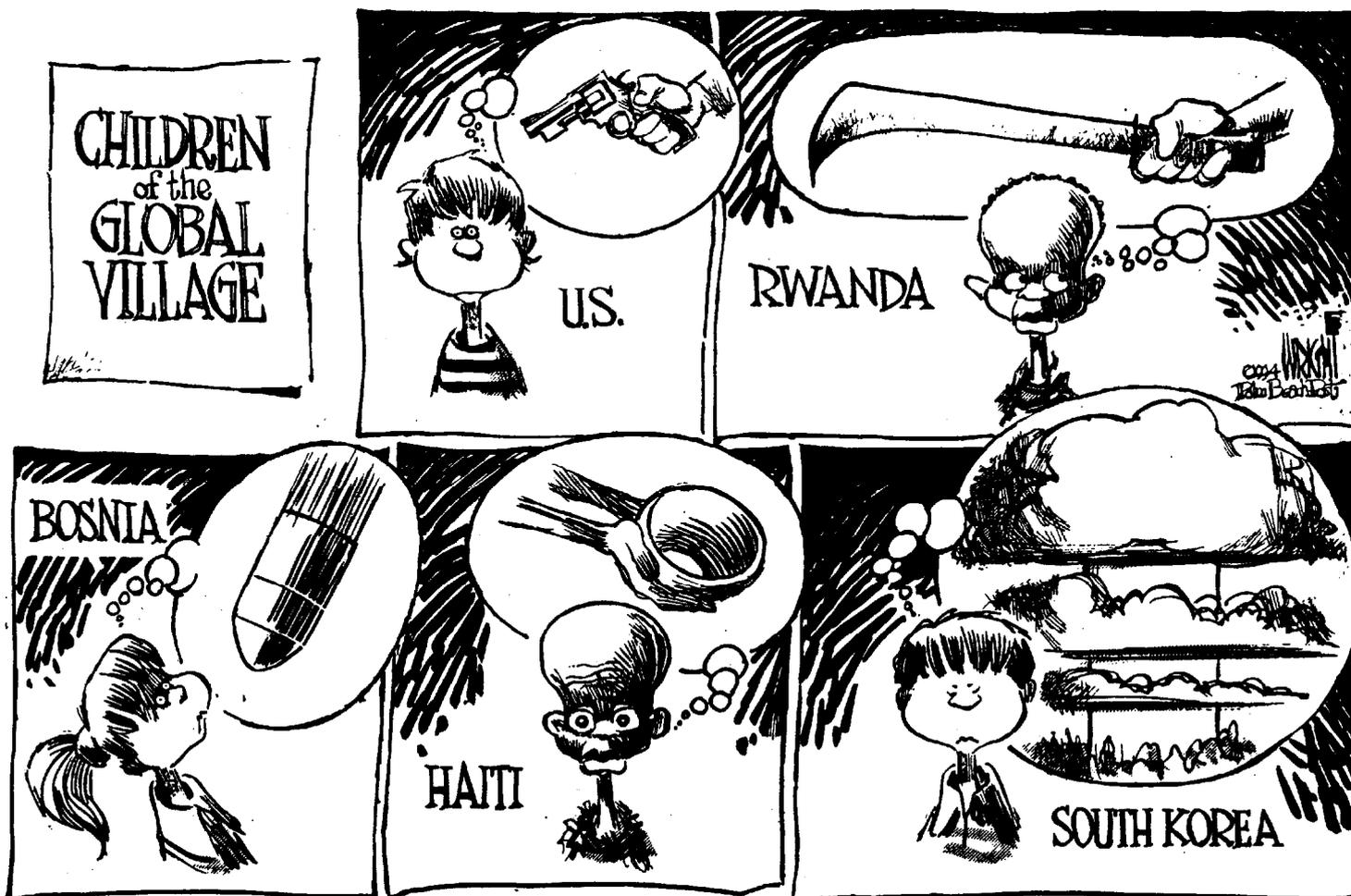
discussions this week of whether Israel should allow Arafat to travel to the Palestinian self-rule areas—Gaza and Jericho—or whether the government should organize his killing when he visits.

In Morocco, Arafat said on Wednesday that the exact date of his departure for Jericho had not been decided, although the pace of the PLO takeover in Gaza and Jericho has accelerated. "We are on the eve of the final return together to our fatherland," he said.

"Rabbi Goren's old age embarrasses him and us," said Uri Dromi, director of the Government Press Office. "No sensible person thinks we should kill Arafat—he has become our partner in the search for peace."

[END OF QUOTING]

How many readers have heard about this? I thought not! But I bet you think this was a front page headline article in the free American (equality for all) press? Oops—sorry—way back in the middle of the paper and I bet it didn't



even make it into any BIG BROTHER papers elsewhere. This message, dear readers, WAS INTENDED FOR THE "JEWISH" CROWD IN THAT AREA OF FLORIDA!

This writing is already a bit too long but let us continue for a bit anyway, please. I would like to offer a bit more from *Freeway University* in continuation from yesterday. I'm sorry, readers, but this information is six months old so pay attention to the new updates we have poured all over you, please.

[QUOTING:]

NATIONAL GUARD UNITS PREPARING FOR TAKE-OVER

According to the October/November *Christian Intelligence Scanner*, a whistle blower from Michigan named "Mark" [H: One of your better reporters!] claiming to have worked for Army intelligence reports: "Originally on 11 February, 1989, representatives of the Department of Defense, Senator Conalin of Michigan, the State General Adjutant of Michigan, the State General Adjutant of Ohio, and the State General Adjutant of Indiana met in a joint conference which took place in Lansing, Michigan. On that particular date, the discussion was, and this was brought to attention through the Justice Department in conjunction with the ATF representative: **When, not if, the Federal Government confiscates firearms in the United States, will the Michigan Guard, will the Ohio Guard, will the Indiana Guard provide the forces for confiscation of properties and weapons?**"

"At 6:35 in the evening, a verbal and apparently a paper contractual agreement was made up, in which the Michigan Guard would provide resources, 50% of its ground personnel, and probable air assets, to be used AGAINST OHIO AND INDIANA, and comparable groups from both Indiana and Ohio would be deployed against the state of Michigan for use in the same effort under the MJTF Police clauses. This agreement, apparently three months later, Indiana had second thoughts, and during this time frame, attempted to back out of the agreement. When they were not able to, or when they attempted to, there was a great deal of infighting and bickering, funding was withdrawn from the Indiana Guard—this was a punishment. The Ohio Guard had a large rift, and also personnel who were running from the unit once they were able to find out what was going on."

"...it was decided after a series of test actions that the entire Guard was not considered RELIABLE ENOUGH TO PERFORM THESE POLICING ACTIONS AGAINST THE AMERICAN PEOPLE. That is why they continued to RESTRUCTURE THE MJTF POLICE TO INCORPORATE AUXILIARIES OR ANCILLARY UNITS SUCH AS STREET GANGS TO COMPLEMENT THE FORCE THAT THEY WOULD LOSE, AND WITH GUARD PERSONNEL THAT WOULD REFUSE TO COOPERATE..."

WILL YOU BE GOING CAMPING IN THE SUMMER OF 1999?

In preparation for resistance to this dictatorial coup the feds have not only been working on usurping State and local law enforcement agencies, but building internment camps through the National Guard and FEMA (Federal Emergency Management Agency). This is what was meant by Oliver North, who

with his back against the wall at the Iran-Contra hearings, let it slip that the U.S. Government has the ability to detain millions of Americans within 72 hours. Immediately after this "bomb" was dropped the hearing was adjourned for "private" consultation in closed chambers! Again, will the closed military bases be used to house the politically incorrect???

FEMA was started by our first Trilateral member President Jimmy Carter by Presidential Executive Order 12148. It's peculiar that FEMA's motto on their logo is "PACE AD BELLO MERITA" which translated is "Peace and War through Merit".

Although FEMA has recently played a role in assisting in our natural disasters, its real design is to secure martial law under the coming crises. Through the CLUB OF ROME the entire world has been divided into 10 regions [the U.S. is Region #1] and through FEMA and U.N. directives the United States has been divided into 10 regions, each with a regional government, governor, and anthem. Do you know the melody of your regional anthem? The "peace" keeping forces to be deployed in the U.S. will be mostly comprised of FOREIGN troops. The Northeast region of the U.S. to be policed by Venezuelans and Columbians, the North by Belgians, the South by Russians, and the West by the Irish (St. Patrick's Day will take on a new meaning in California!). Some of FEMA's secret martial law programs are WINTEX-CIMEX 83', PRESURE POINT 84 DOD, REX 82 BRAVO, REX 84 ALPHA, NIGHT TRAIN 84, and CABLE SPLICER/GARDEN PLOT. [H: Yes these ARE REAL—we have told you about them.]

[END OF QUOTING]

Because of the IMMEDIATE interest in militias and marches and proof of such atrocities as took place in WACO—I can't not offer this next short notice. Yes it is OLD. It talks about a film taken of the WACO "incident". We have seen it and flames are coming from the tank's gun. Bo Gritz on a radio talk show where he was blasting my people—actually claimed everyone was blind and that "flame" was only a piece of colored wallboard. Well,

readers, what can I say?

[QUOTING:]

WACO DEAD MEN TELL NO LIES

An alert Bay area *Freeway* supporter found a revealing 2/7/94 article by *San Francisco Chronicle* Religion writer Don Lattin regarding the controversial film, WACO, THE BIG LIE (available through *Freeway* for \$29. I highly recommend it! [H: Me too.] Isn't it interesting that the mainstream national press continues to IGNORE this documentary showing flames being shot from ATF tanks, even though it's been aired on over 100 local television stations, and yet a "religion" writer found it newsworthy? Lattin's reports, "While the Treasury report lists the type of ammunition found in the bodies of the Branch Davidians killed in the February 28 raid, that information is missing in the summary of autopsy reports on the four ATF agents killed [THREE OF THE AGENTS HAD BEEN CLINTON'S BODY-GUARDS DURING THE PRESIDENTIAL ELECTION]. That omission has caused speculation that at least some of the ATF victims may have been killed by 'friendly fire'. Stanford referred questions about the missing autopsy information to Treasury spokesman Peter O'Brien, who said he could not comment because of the trial of the Branch Davidians..."

[END OF QUOTING]

Well, we all now know about the cyanide in the topsoil AND ON AND ABOUT THE BODIES of victims at Waco—DON'T WE? Certainly we as "readers" must all know about the trial that was set aside and the sentences given survivors? [See 6/21/94 CONTACT p. 37.] Don't we? It is YOUR WORLD, readers, but God only loaned it to you and placed IT IN YOUR CARE. THESE THINGS CONTINUE TO BE UPSETTING TO OUR FATHER WHO ISSUED YOU CHOICES, REASONING MINDS AND RESPONSIBILITY! How do you grade yourselves on a scale of one to ten—as fulfilling your responsibilities on that wondrous orb?



"About this 'Liberty or Death' business, Mr. Henry. Isn't there some reasonable position in between?"

The TRUTH Has Been Available For Years! *Thanks To Eustace Mullins*

THE CURSE OF CANAAN

A Demonology of History

BY EUSTACE MULLINS

(COC) \$15.00 242 pages

"After forty years of patient study of the crises which face humanity, I arrived at a very simple conclusion--*all conspiracies are Satanic!*"

The "Will of Canaan" which has been the guiding rule of The Conspiracy for three thousand years is explained in explicit detail. Some topics covered are: The War Against Shem--The Transgression of Cain--Secular Humanism--American Revolution--The World Wars-- French Revolution.

To order:

Ezra Pound Institute of Civilization
P. O. Box 1105
Staunton, VA 24402

(shipping via Ezra Pound Institute is
10% of order--Bookrate shipping only)

MURDER BY INJECTION

**The Story of the Medical
Conspiracy Against America**

BY EUSTACE MULLINS

(MBI) \$15.00 361 pages

Eustace Mullins unveils the Conspiracy to deny you low cost alternative health care and how Federal agents commit acts of Criminal Syndicalism to protect the profits of the "Drug Trust". The World's 18 largest Drug Firms are listed. Some of the topics covered are: Profits of Cancer, AIDS, Contamination of the Food Supply, Death and Vaccination, The Rockefeller Syndicate.

To order:

Ezra Pound Institute of Civilization
P. O. Box 1105
Staunton, VA 24402

(shipping via Ezra Pound Institute is
10% of order--Bookrate shipping only)

RAPE OF JUSTICE

America's Tribunals Exposed

BY EUSTACE MULLINS

(ROJ) \$18.00 535 pages

This book reveals the Secret Code which judges and lawyers use to deny you your unalienable and civil rights protected by the *Constitution*. Some of the topics covered are: Legal Anarchy--The Origin of Law--A Plague of Lawyers--Judge Not--The Supreme Court--The Department of Justice--The Court as Arena--Freedom of Speech, Anyone?--Taxation Without Hope--The Taxing Power--Mullins on Equity--Our Legal Future.

To order:

Ezra Pound Institute of Civilization
P. O. Box 1105
Staunton, VA 24402

(shipping via Ezra Pound Institute is
10% of order--Bookrate shipping only)

THE SECRETS OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE

BY EUSTACE MULLINS

(SFR) \$15.00 201 pages

After years of research, Eustace Mullins discovered that the men whom he exposed and named in 1952 as the shadowy figures behind the Federal Reserve System were themselves shadows, the American fronts for the unknown figures who became known as the "London Connection." The original stockholders of the Federal Reserve Banks have been located and their parent companies traced to the London Connection. His research is substantiated by citations and documentation from many sources.

To order:

Ezra Pound Institute of Civilization
P. O. Box 1105
Staunton, VA 24402

(shipping via Ezra Pound Institute is
10% of order--Bookrate shipping only)

THE WORLD ORDER

Our Secret Rulers

BY EUSTACE MULLINS

(TWO) \$15.00 297 pages

Eustace Mullins shares his discovery of the hidden manipulators of the World Order who have maintained their power by a very simple technique--a disguise which enables them to carry on their Satanic work without being identified and prosecuted. The topics covered are: The "New" World Order--The Rothschilds--Soviet Russia--Franklin Delano Roosevelt--The Business of America--The CIA--The Bechtel Complex--The Foundations--The Rule of the Order.

To order:

Ezra Pound Institute of Civilization
P. O. Box 1105
Staunton, VA 24402

(shipping via Ezra Pound Institute is
10% of order--Bookrate shipping only)

4th Of July Planned Antics

6/30/94 #1 HATONN

CURRENT NOTICE

Let me outline a bit of happenings scheduled here so that you readers will be in sync with our schedule and limitations placed on us by these happenings.

This weekend is the most critical national period of time that you have yet faced and I don't believe we can cause the big boy bandits to "shelve" everything. We are told that Blue Beam and its incredible billions of dollars already spent—is having to be shelved and alternatives studied BECAUSE CONTACT—and that damned Commander have told the world about the plans. Is this true? Yes and no—for there will have to be SOMETHING which will cause YOU to get yourselves sent to never-land. "They" never come into a game without alternatives, friends, so watch out. They will PROBABLY attempt to use "OUR" type of presentation as they thieve every copy-cat opportunity. The problem is that THEY have hampered "lift-off" for their own use by the intense negative "evil devils" from outer space antics already played on you-the-people.

More to the attention of the moment and holiday weekend is in order here, not Blue Beam.

Word comes back from ones in Los Angeles who heard from COSTA RICA that "everybody outside the U.S. knows about the currency exchange coming this next weekend!" along with the full-takeover by the Government under NATIONAL EMERGENCY. The hope is that everybody will be attending the focus of the O.J. Simpson hearings and the World Cup playoffs and nobody will notice the bankruptcy of Japan, etc.

It is NOT ENOUGH, these things, so it is expected that there will be an earthquake somewhere in the States (and again, the plan is, to break open the San Andreas Fault along the Calif. Coast). There MUST be some type of "natural" disaster which allows National Emergency status—and currency exchange probably will not be sufficient—without toppling the entire economy. This will allow FEMA to take total control and call in "military/police help". Then, there are planned riots as the Soccer teams win or lose—doesn't matter "which". This allows full federal takeover of police forces—along with foreign troops "doing training" here—because you will be short-handed. This will allow the U.N. to take full control of all international personnel AND align them through "Emergency" with your domestic forces.

As to "international" "emergency"—Mr. Clinton, on May 27, 1994 EXTENDED the Emergency status of the U.S.—by a "Continuation of Emergency With Respect to the Federal

Republic of Yugoslavia (Serbia and Montenegro)".

If you do not believe this—here is the Presidential Document and the other back-up can be obtained from Issue 21 of the *Weekly Compilation of Presidential Documents*, i.e., Clinton's message to Congress and other supporting material.

The body of the Presidential Document is as follows and it is signed (probably CONTACT will run a copy of the original document for you to see [see p. 39]):

Notice of May 25, 1994 (Placed in the Federal Register, Vol. 59, No. 107 [as nearly as we can read the copy] on Friday, May 27, 1994.)

[QUOTING:]

From the office of The President:
Continuation of Emergency With Respect to the Federal Republic of Yugoslavia (Serbia and Montenegro)

On May 30, 1992, by Executive Order No. 12808, President Bush declared a national emergency to deal with the unusual and extraordinary threat to the national security, foreign policy, and economy of the United States constituted by the actions and policies of the Governments of Serbia and Montenegro, blocking all property and interests in property of those Governments. The President took additional measures to prohibit trade and other transactions with the Federal Republic of Yugoslavia (Serbia and Montenegro) by Executive Orders Nos. 12810, 12831, and 12846, issued on June 5, 1992, January 15, 1993, and April 25, 1993, respectively. Because the Government of the Federal Republic of Yugoslavia (Serbia and Montenegro) has continued its actions and policies in support of groups seizing and attempting to seize territory in Croatia and Bosnia-Herzegovina by force and violence, **the national emergency declared on May 30, 1992, and the measures adopted pursuant thereto to deal with that emergency, must continue in effect beyond May 30, 1994.** Therefore, in accordance with section 202(d) of the National Emergencies Act (50 U.S.C. 1622[d]), **I am continuing the national emergency with respect to the Federal Republic of Yugoslavia (Serbia and Montenegro).**

This notice shall be published in the Federal Register and transmitted to Congress.

Signed: William J Clinton
THE WHITE HOUSE
May 25, 1994

[H: Emphasis above, mine. Now readers, the next may well hold more importance than the above:]

103RD CONG. STATUS PROFILE FOR
S.J.RES.112
BRIEF TITLE.....COLLECTIVE SECURITY
PARTICIPATION
RESOLUTIONS

SPONSOR..... Biden
DATE INTRODUCED... July 14, 1993
SENATE COMMITTEE.. Foreign Relations
OFFICIAL TITLE.... A joint resolution entitled
the "Collective Security
Participation Resolution"

CO-SPONSORS..... 3 CURRENT COSPONSORS

July 14, '93 Referred to Senate Committee on Foreign Relations.

AS INTRODUCED..... Pell, Boren, Simon
BILL DIGEST..... July 14, '93. Collective Security Participation Resolution—Urges the President to initiate discussions among the United Nations Security Council, General Assembly, and Military Staff Committee leading to negotiations of special agreements for international peace and security pursuant to the United Nations Charter and under which designated forces from various countries would be available for the Security Council.

Affirms a commitment made to the General Assembly by President Bush to Make bases and facilities available to the Security Council for multinational training of forces.

Reaffirms that congressional approval of such an agreement WILL PROVIDE THE PRESIDENT WITH FULL AUTHORITY TO DIRECT THE U.S. ARMED FORCES TO BE EMPLOYED AS NECESSARY TO SUPPORT DECISION OF THE SECURITY COUNCIL.

[END OF QUOTING]

Emphasis mine. **The "reaffirms" in paragraph 3 indicated "congressional approval of such agreement"**. Therefore, it is all done and LEGAL—without having to do a damned thing—including bring it before Congress!

Next let us share a "fact" with you that makes even more dastardly deeds OBVIOUS AND "YOU" UNABLE TO FIND OUT ANYTHING ABOUT THEM:

NSDD (National Security Decision Directives)

"NSDD 138 SIGNED BY PRESIDENT REAGAN ON APRIL 3, 1984 ESTABLISHING A NEW NATIONAL POLICY. ALTHOUGH THEY BEAR THE PRESIDENT'S SIGNATURE, NATIONAL SECURITY DECISION DIRECTIVES SUCH AS NSDD 138, ARE NOT REQUIRED TO BE PUBLISHED IN THE FEDERAL REGISTER. "NSDD 138," for instance, "is a CLASSIFIED DIRECTIVE POLICY combatting terrorist acts." In other words, these directives are NEVER allowed to come to your attention in the public because of NATIONAL SECURITY! Good Luck, America!

SCRIBE WILL BE AWAY

Why can't we just devote full-time to keeping you informed and right up to the minute? Because Ekkers have three depositions which will take next week, in the matter of the University of Science and Philosophy with Timothy Binder and all THEIR ATTORNEYS. The Ekkers have NO ATTORNEYS. Would YOU care to be in their position?? Meanwhile the other cases continue to hound and badger from every direction—even the ones in which

Ekkers no longer have any interest or involvement. Still, THEY are required as the MAJOR focus. Does it begin to allow you to understand just WHO these nice people are AFTER? Further, to get the Institute into court position it has been ORDERED by the SUPREME COURT to have an attorney—by the 28th of June. Mr. Jackson is still incarcerated and the attorney in his employ has not come aboard because of full-time in Jackson's judicial circumstance. The attorney THEY WILL ACQUIRE FOR THIS CASE, was arrested on some kind of "fee" charges. So, it is getting interesting?? Not for Ekkers—it is so time-consuming as to break our backs—BUT "THEY" SHALL NOT!

Meanwhile the CRIMINAL complaints filed by our old friend Judge Jason Brent and the District Attorney's office ARE UP AGAIN BEFORE THE COURT! This CRIMINAL ACTION was because the Ekkers "were seen walking or driving on the next-door lot to the property where they have fought, struggled and lost—their home." They, further, hold a prescriptive easement on the very property in point—so in essence, that part is THEIR own property. [Editor's note: The easement has been signed over to the Church which purchased the property from the RTC and which is now litigating to obtain clear title to the easement.]

Now, let me give you a "punch line": In this case there is a Jewish doctor who is a party WITH Jason Brent (ex-Judge above). He is now representing HER. Now, would you find it interesting to know that Jason Brent TOLD THE CHURCH'S ATTORNEY THAT "I only have TWO enemies in Kern County—Mr. and Mrs. Ekker. They cost me my reelections and...." Next, the interim "summary judgment" hearing on short notice was heard by Judge Wallace—THE SAME JUDGE WHO IS HEARING THE DAMAGES SUIT AGAINST THE PEOPLE WHO FRAUDULENTLY TOOK EKKERS' PROPERTY. As you might assume—Ekkers lost the case! They can ask for reconsideration or appeal. Why? Because without breathing hard the Judge said the Ekkers did not own the property for 5 years as necessary—for he knew they had been in litigation for most of that period of time. (Which is another case and which should not have any consideration AT ALL in this matter.) May God have mercy on you who have allowed this incredible usurpation of freedom and Constitutional Law in your lands.

Will O.J. Simpson get a fair trial? Will the "people" have a fair trial? NO, ON BOTH COUNTS—YOU ARE ALREADY HAVING A THREE-RING CIRCUS!

At any rate, readers, right when you deserve the MOST INPUT—we must attend legal matters—OUT OF TOWN. I ask that you continue to support the staff—they will find plenty for paper material but it does point up some needs here. We are closing out the hundredth journal as we write and hope to get it into the "press" circle before Tuesday.

Please continue to support Jackson and Russbacher—it is taking a bit of time but it is really pressuring the people on the other end. Blessings are upon you. You CAN make a difference as Ronn is told there are over 25,000 pieces of mail from you—the people on his behalf and he, himself, is averaging about 300 pieces of correspondence a day. The pen is mighty IF YOU USE IT.

Federal Register
Vol. 59, No. 103
Friday, May 27, 1994

Presidential Documents

Title 3—
The President

Notice of May 25, 1994

Continuation of Emergency With Respect to the Federal Republic of Yugoslavia (Serbia and Montenegro)

On May 30, 1992, by Executive Order No. 12808, President Bush declared a national emergency to deal with the unusual and extraordinary threat to the national security, foreign policy, and economy of the United States constituted by the actions and policies of the Governments of Serbia and Montenegro, blocking all property and interests in property of those Governments. The President took additional measures to prohibit trade and other transactions with the Federal Republic of Yugoslavia (Serbia and Montenegro) by Executive Orders Nos. 12810, 12831, and 12846, issued on June 5, 1992, January 15, 1993, and April 26, 1993, respectively. Because the Government of the Federal Republic of Yugoslavia (Serbia and Montenegro) has continued its actions and policies in support of groups seizing and attempting to seize territory in Croatia and Bosnia-Herzegovina by force and violence, the national emergency declared on May 30, 1992, and the measures adopted pursuant thereto to deal with that emergency, must continue in effect beyond May 30, 1994. Therefore, in accordance with section 202(d) of the National Emergencies Act (50 U.S.C. 1622(d)), I am continuing the national emergency with respect to the Federal Republic of Yugoslavia (Serbia and Montenegro). This notice shall be published in the Federal Register and transmitted to the Congress.

William J. Clinton

THE WHITE HOUSE,
May 25, 1994.

FR Doc. 94-17204
Filed 5-25-94; 2:36 pm
Billing code 3165-01-7

Editorial note: For the President's message to the Congress on the continuation of this emergency, see issue 21 of the Weekly Compilation of Presidential Documents.

- ***** 103RD CONG. STATUS PROFILE FOR S.J. Res. 112 *****
- BRIEF TITLE..... Collective Security Participation Resolution
 SPONSOR..... Biden
 DATE INTRODUCED... July 14, 1993
 SENATE COMMITTEE.. Foreign Relations
 OFFICIAL TITLE.... A joint resolution entitled the "Collective Security Participation Resolution".
 CO-SPONSORS..... 3 CURRENT COSPONSORS
 Jul 14, 93 Referred to Senate Committee on Foreign Relations.
- COS CO-SPONSORS..... 3 CURRENT COSPONSORS
 AS INTRODUCED..... Pell, Boren, Simon.
- BD BILL DIGEST..... Jul 14, 93. Collective Security Participation Resolution - Urges the President to initiate discussions among the United Nations Security Council, General Assembly, and Military Staff Committee leading to negotiations of special agreements for international peace and security pursuant to the United Nations Charter and under which designated forces from various countries would be available for the Security Council.
 Affirms a commitment made to the General Assembly by President Bush to make bases and facilities available to the Security Council for multinational training of forces.
 Reaffirms that congressional approval of such an agreement will provide the President with full authority to direct the U.S. armed forces to be employed as necessary to support decisions of the Security Council.

Good News, For A Change!

Maynard Campbell Update & Letter Thanking Friends

Editor's note: This following letter we are sharing is from Maynard Campbell and is relayed to us by a longtime subscriber, Greg Sullivan. While optimism is a condition often beaten down by the crooks in high places, especially when they're cornered like the rats they are, sometimes the evidence of their disgusting antics is overwhelming enough to cause a course adjustment and some measure of success for the good guys.

RE: MAYNARD CAMPBELL
101 W. 5TH ST.
EUGENE, ORE. 97401

6-2-94

Dear Len & Dot & "Our Family",

Thank you all so very, very much for your continuous prayers, support, and letters.

Praise God! Great things are happening! First, on May 19, a Federal Jury acquitted me of the 25-years-to-life major two charges, agreeing that the U.S. Marshal Barr was lying (perjury!). They did convict me of 4 felonies, but, all four are based on statements and evidence which is sourced in Barr's Proven Perjury, so, I'll undoubtedly be given another trial, which should also mean a new suppression and motions hearing, which should result in all charges then being dismissed. Thank God! I really believe I will be freed within weeks, Lord willing!

All the following was proven at this last trial, which is why I will be either having all charges dismissed or be given another, new trial! (Please let Pete Peters know this for his talk show....Thanks!):

1. Original arrest was false, Eileen owned land, road, and trees, (not the U.S. Forest Service!), having paid for it in full six months before we were indicted!

2. Grossly non-standard procedure arrest process on me, admitted to by Marshals, (they claim it was a mistake!, I know it was an attempt to murder me!).

3. Marshal Barr stated to a friend of mine that they had no intention to arrest me, but did intend to shoot me as a fleeing felon!, as per what I heard on my police scanners and I was told over the phone during siege, which simply further convinced me they intended to murder me due to my book on the [Idaho] Weaver Siege.

4. The Government created the National Media hype on my siege, then claimed media hype necessitated 70-150 police, P.D., S.O., O.S.P., U.S.F.S, U.S.M., U.S.D.A., F.B.I., helicopters, armored personnel carrier, mini-tank, machine guns, (U.S. Army "Special Forces" from Ft. Bragg used on re-con-psy-ops missions on me prior to arrest, etc.), S.O.G.! [How could ATF be left out of this lineup?]

5. Fed. Judges ruled I was too dangerous to have any right to "Constitutional rights", so the 4th, 5th, 6th, 8th, 14th Amendments and

Miranda warnings did not apply to me!

6. The Supreme Court has ruled, and it is current law, that threat issued in self-defense is not a threat!, yet the Fed. Judges refused to allow my lawyers to tell that to the jury! Outrageous!

7. U.S. Marshal Mark Barr and the U.S. Forest Service Agent Neal Hasheider unlawfully searched Eileen's home, stole over \$6,000 worth of my weapons, didn't even give any receipt for over \$1,000 worth of my property (this is called major felony-burglary if you or I do it to their homes), and then lied at trial endlessly as to where they found them, what they found, and about it being in "plain sight" instead of hidden (which they were), and this was admitted at this last trial! They should go to prison for life for scores of felony perjury & theft!

8. Marshal Barr manufactured false evidence, which prosecutor Chris Cardani knowingly utilized at two of my trials, and Federal Defenders Rita Radostitz and Dennis Balske knowingly allowed them to do and refused to make an issue of it, (conspiring to deprive me of my right—a major felony), which is outrageous prosecutorial misconduct and should cause all charged to be dismissed.

9. Prosecutors Linhardt, Rayna Becker, and Chris Cardani all suborned perjured testimony, which they knew to be perjury, from Forest Service Agents Jeff Scott and Neal Hasheider and Marshal Mark Barr, and my ex-Fed. defenders Carl Larson, Rita Radostitz, and Dennis Balske did nothing about it! [They are called "dump-trucks" by their victims-inmates! Can you see why?]

10. Government unlawfully altered indictment and exceeded its time allowances, (among endless other fatal improprieties), which my lawyers stated at trial makes it nothing but an invalid forgery, and illegal!

11. I did locate a witness who say U.S. Marshal Degan was killed by another U.S. Marshal, and I am convinced the Government did premeditatedly murder Sam and Vicki Weaver and meant to murder the entire family, babies and all, and me, to silence what I uncovered!

12. It is proven from court transcripts, that Fed. Judge Edward J. Garcia knew we did not commit the felony crimes he sentenced us for, and fined Eileen \$31,000 for. He admitted he felt we were guilty of a civil infraction for failure to properly update our mining plan of operation—not felony crimes, and he said he would not have charged us criminally if it had been his decision; yet, he allowed the farce of a trial to continue to its very dishonorable conclusion, even though he knew ownership passed to Eileen 6 months before we were indicted. Outrageous.... He should go to prison for violation of our rights!

Eileen gets out 9 AM on 13 June! Hoo Ray! I love her very, very much, am faithful to her, and am committed to her for life. Unfortu-

nately our Government is an evil, satanic, faggot-infested, corrupt, anti-Christ Government, and if Eileen and I were married the Government would confiscate all that she owns, as I am a total tax rebel. I absolutely refuse to pay taxes to support abortion (baby murder), or the anti-Christ machine (Israel, in Palestine which is not true Israel; we are!), or a Communist Beast Government! So, for 20 years I've refused to file, etc.!!! Millions of us are doing likewise; I know many Christian Patriots who have divorced their wives, who then hold all assets in the wife's name; and they file and pay taxes, while the husband, (ex-husband) does the rebellion stand. The man and wife still live together, use his last name, are faithful to each other, but are legally divorced so as to preserve their assets. This Government destroys Christian marriages while encouraging faggot marriages. So....We do as we must in the battle and stand before God in Christ's righteousness and liberty, though I would be proud to be Eileen's husband legally, and would love her to be using my last name.

I'll be forever grateful for your prayers, and all the prayer and fasting partners God gave me to share this ordeal with us. God bless you dear wonderful people. I love you all greatly!!! "In as much as you've done it to the least of these my brethren, you've done it unto me..."

This nightmare took me through the "Valley of the Shadow of Death", and my own personal version of Hell, but, it also has given me a totally new and much deeper relationship with my God and Savior. I was suicidal for over a year, and I still have a very difficult time with forgiveness, but... "I know in Whom I have believed, and am persuaded, that He is able, to keep that which I have committed unto Him, against that day..."

Leona is indeed a very rare jewel, and I do love my baby sister dearly. This experience has also been wrenching for her (and very expensive with total phone bills, etc., of probably \$10,000-\$15,000 to serve as my "life-line").

I feel very confident of freedom soon, quite possibly within weeks, as the Ninth Circuit Appellate Court is apparently conducting an investigation into my charges of countless major felonies in an attempted cover-up. Government incompetence and crimes, by a federal judge, 3 federal prosecutors, 4 federal defenders, 2 U.S.F.S. criminal investigators (1 of whom has now gone down on corruption charges), 4 private attorneys, 3 Idaho judges, an Idaho prosecutor, an Idaho Sheriff and half-a-dozen of his deputies, and quite a few others.

I'm glad to know Len is well now. He, and all you folks, have my prayers for health and God's blessings.

In Christ's Love,
Your Brother,

/s/ Maynard

Fragile 4th Of July

(Continued from Front Page)

that makes them great or terrible—God provides the “times” and YOU must provide the actions.

GOVERNMENTAL DOWNFALL

You stand, as a nation, at the brink of the downfall of freedom in any recognized form. You also stand at the crossroads whereat moving in one direction will reclaim a chance at recovery—or in the other direction, crushing enslavement and pathetic depletion of your wondrous “chosen” nation. Which will it be?

The confusion to cover actions is so brilliantly scoped and activated by your clever manipulators that you notice not what is REALLY taking place. You ponder O.J. Simpson in confusion as to “what in the world are they doing?” Well, let me assure you of some things. “They” HAVE established and perpetrated this horrendous crime as we have told you. Why, then, does it look so bad for O.J. and why does he not more fully defend himself? Because it is SUPPOSED TO BE THIS WAY—RIGHT INTO PUBLIC FRENZY. O.J. Simpson is simply a set-up of RIGHT CIRCUMSTANCES used with professional manipulations. How do they keep him in line? He KNOWS his children will be NEXT IN SOME HORRENDOUSLY TERRIBLE DISASTER AT THE ENEMY’S HANDS.

YOU are being tested; how will you, as a society, react? Will the constant focus cause you to miss everything else going on right now? Indeed it will—IT HAS!

There is “socialized medicine” (but YOU won’t get ANY), there are new Executive Orders which are pure TREASON, there are national emergencies and State of Emergencies. Why such a buildup? Because the “big boys” know that there is also the element which can STOP THEM! This would be an ARMED army of both citizens and military “Minutemen”.

DESTROY THE GOVERNMENT?

Goodness no, readers. You want the government criminals to FACE JUSTICE—not chaos, riots and a nation out of control allowing for WORLD INTERVENTION. You want to bring this atrocity against freedom and sanity to a halt in a sane and orderly manner. This means “in reason and in wisdom of actions”. Anarchy is NEVER an answer for that always plays into the enemy’s hands.

Are there ways to do this, then, in reason and sanity with wisdom? Yes. It is being worked on as we write. Dharma is not the only person with whom I communicate and I would never give her that which will halt the flow of information—just to satisfy curiosity within awakening humanity.

ST. GERMAIN

I dedicate our work during this season to our beloved Violinio St. Germain. I also bow to our beloved Michael and Gabriel in honor and salute. I will speak more on the associations at another time. Just KNOW that they are important and shall impact your journey greatly—even as they have always done.

Germain has given many, many speeches on behalf of his beloved United States, the Light unto a Free World, on hundreds of celebration days called the Independence Day. He has warned and reminded you that you DID NOT GAIN INDEPENDENCE—YOU SIMPLY BECAME FURTHER ENTRAPPED IN THE MUCK AND MIRE OF THE HAPPENINGS AND DECEIT OF THE PRINCE OF LIES AND DECEIT. While you wave flags and shoot firecrackers in celebration of that which is gone—I remind you of as much. Honor those flags and renew your stance and RECLAIM YOUR NATION UNDER GOD OF LIGHT OR YE SHALL BE DESTINED TO PAY DEARLY IN THE ANNALS OF HISTORY DEDICATED TO THE RISE AND FALL OF GREAT NATIONS AND CIVILIZATIONS.

I would like, instead of inviting Germain to speak—for we are caused to not ask Dharma to write for Germain until the US&P case is finished—and the games and assaults are getting more and more nasty—not over information—but of course, over MONEY and politics. US&P is a British Intelligence and Brookings Institute mind-control institution. I don’t care what the US&P staff may “think” they are doing—they are a New Age seminar-giving mind-control center. Is this “bad”? Good? It is neither good nor bad—it IS. It has always been used as a tool of B’nai B’rith as well and the Royal Family of England. Some would refer to that aspect with great pride and publicity—so WHY do they bring suit against ones who suggest this as truth? They even deny any “Jewish race” people on their board or staff—on national radio, yet. Why? Is that not bigotry and racism in today’s accepted society? It has further been suggested that US&P has some association with some of the PROJECTS such as “Monarch”. Is this true? Well, if “actions” do actually speak louder than words, there is some suggestion that something goes on that is preferred to be kept a bit SECRET.

I am continually interested in what goes on in the “case” itself between Dharma and US&P, the interchange with Green and his buddies and even the exchange with Col. Bo Gritz and Timothy Binder who heads US&P. A hundred magazine journals have now been typed and printed—by Dharma. Strange that some 9 (but actually only four had very much of any reference even to Walter Russell’s work) are in legal ensnarement but our entire work is denounced, taken up in the Associated Press,

EVERYTHING taken from the Ekkers including their reputations and goodly names—and the games get ever increasingly more entangled with the Federal Court system.

US&P claims great DAMAGES from these “false” writers. They claim in court “unfair competition in the market” and a dozen other things—while playing legal checkers against two *in-pro-per* people who have neither attorney nor funds.

US&P has seminars, libraries, classes, lectures, tours and a “university” with classes. Ekkers have NOTHING, have never received a dime for any of the work—and not even meetings. The only ones from this place who have made anything—are the Greens of America West—nice ones who share a common butterfly heritage. How so? Well, we’ll offer you more on “Monarch” and some players in a bit [again, see p. 56].

I also want you to look carefully at the letter from Maynard Campbell [reprinted on p. 40]. This man was in Idaho and wrote on the Ruby Ridge “massacre”. He was then targeted for death—he also watched Bo Gritz’s actions then and now—a nice Monarch product. This one man [Gritz] could be the GREATEST leader your nation has ever known—or go down in the ANNALS of history as the worst betrayer. He cannot help that which he is—UNTIL HE ALIGNS HIMSELF WITH GOD OF LIGHT AND STOPS THIS GARBAGE OF MISPERCEPTIONS AND FALSE DOCTRINES. So be it. I want to talk about the State of your Nation this morning, please. I will try to respond to your other multiple inquiries as we can. To keep our noses clean and to share the focus of work well done—we will offer from Robert D. Newcomer his writing: “WHERE HAS ALL THE FREEDOM GONE?”

[QUOTING:]

FOURTH OF JULY 1994

**WHERE HAS ALL THE
FREEDOM GONE?**

America’s birth began with the American Revolution when thirteen very fragile, dissension-ridden colonies challenged the most powerful monarchy on Earth to rid themselves of taxes and tyranny. This was a war of common folks thrust into the turbulence of battle; ordinary citizens who never studied a newspaper because they could not read and never petitioned the government because they could not write. These ordinary people shed their blood from April 19, 1775 to the bloody victory at Yorktown in 1781 to provide us with the basis for the American dream and the cornerstone of freedom from oppressive taxation and tyranny. Is it possible that through complacency and apathy, we have squandered the American dream that was acquired for us with the sacrifice of human life, turmoil and anguish? Is it also possible that we have left our children bankrupt, exposed to tyranny and totally uninformed as to their future circumstances? Let’s review taxes, tyranny and the Constitution to establish where we have progressed in 219 years since the Revolutionary War.

Taxes: The Revolutionary War was fought over repressive taxation (10% at the time). Today we pay 80% of our wages in taxes without challenge or outcry. We pay direct taxes which are evident, hidden taxes which are imposed on us under altered names to conceal them, and disguised taxes which are very dif-

ficult to detect. DIRECT federal, state, local and social security taxes remove 44% of our income from our paychecks. We labor until June every year just to pay these direct taxes. HIDDEN taxes such as licenses (car, boat, trailer, business, drivers, liquor, hunting, fishing, dog, marriage), gas tax \$.43/GAL, permits, vehicle, liquor tax, fees, duties, excise, and interest consume three more months of our wages. When we purchase any product we pay numerous disguised taxes. For example, when we buy an automobile, the company that builds the vehicle passes all of its costs onto us, the buyer of the car, to include all taxes paid by the company. This includes social security taxes, workers compensation tax, state unemployment tax, federal unemployment tax, franchise taxes, corporate income taxes, property taxes, etc. The company is responsible for these taxes but we pick up the tab the day we purchase the product. In addition, we pay a sales tax on the entire price of the car, therefore, paying taxes on the tax with money that has already been taxed before we got our paychecks. Like a slave who works 12 months for nothing the average American now works 9.5 months for nothing more than taxes. More taxes (health care) are on the way.

Every aspect of our life is now taxes. We can't pick up a paycheck, buy groceries, drive a car, own a home, save money, or go fishing without someone demanding payment in the form of taxation for those rights. How has this happened? Wright Patman, former congressman and former chairman of the House Banking Committee, explained it as follows: "In the United States we have in effect two governments... We have the duly constituted Government... then we have an independent, uncontrolled and uncoordinated government in the Federal Reserve System, operating the money powers which are reserved to Congress by the Constitution". At 6:00 pm on December 23, 1913, while most of Congress was at home, a few representatives took it upon themselves to pass, by voice vote, the Federal Reserve Act of 1913. That day was the beginning of the end of the American dream. On that date our Congress compromised the efforts of our founding fathers by relinquishing its control over the monetary system of the United States to a private corporation, with international stockholders, known as the Federal Reserve Bank. Since that date we Americans have been subject to unnecessary interest on loans entered into by our government with this highly profitable, private, international banking cartel. In addition, our government has allowed this private corporation to fleece unconstitutional income taxes from us to pay for these unnecessary interest charges which will be approximately four hundred billion dollars this year.

Look at the back of your cancelled checks paid to the IRS for federal taxes and note that they were deposited into the coffers of the FRB (Federal Reserve Bank), not the United States Treasury. Lewis T. McFadden, former Chairman of the House Banking Commission and past member of Congress was quoted as saying, "The Federal Reserve Bank is a private monopoly which preys upon the People of the United States for the benefit of themselves." McFadden died mysteriously after three attempts on his life. [H: Let us not allow him to have died in vain—please run this speech AGAIN (see p. 46).] Why should we toil for our daily bread and allow an international bank-

ing cartel to eat it? This is the identical question faced by our founding fathers just before they fired the "shot heard round the world".

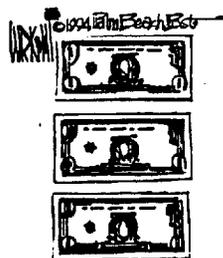
TYRANNY: Could WACO be the keyhole to our future? Eighty men, women and children were blatantly murdered by federal law enforcement agencies. The media dubbed them a religious cult so as to justify mass execution of innocent citizens without due process of law. Did you note that the compound was burned to the ground on the EXACT DAY THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR BEGAN (APRIL 19TH)? The second shot heard round the world could well have been the one fired at the innocent victims of Waco. On May 21, 1993 Paul Wilcher, an attorney, sent a 101-page document to Janet Reno detailing why Koresh was silenced by the federal government. [H: This man was also an attorney for Gunther Russbacher and held incredible evidence regarding October Surprise and other incriminating evidence.] Wilcher was found dead in his apartment shortly after sending the report to Reno. The Randy Weaver incident in Idaho, is another prime example of tyranny. Federal agents shot Weaver's 13-year-old son in the back and then shot his wife in the head as she emerged from a cabin holding her baby. This family, living in a remote cabin in Idaho, must have posed a serious threat to national security. All the media had to do in this case was label them white separatist to condone to the public their execution, by federal agents, without due process of law. Who will be next? There are numerous other cases, such as Scott and Kahl, that clearly signify Police State executions.

We should question why so many elected officials are working so diligently to disarm Americans of guns as quickly as possible in violation of our Constitutional rights. Our government justifies this action by pointing to crime. Is crime the actual rationale or could crime be the engineered catalyst to premeditated and deliberate anarchy in America? Most Americans have never lived through Anarchy so we might not recognize the signs even if

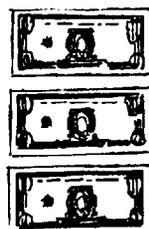
they were conspicuous. The use of anarchy to attain dictatorial power is as old as civilization itself. Anarchy has historically been used when a diminutive minority wants to secure control over the majority. The result of successful anarchy is a police state. If our type of government is decided by crime in the street, an autocratic ruthless dictatorship is inevitable because the people will demand it. This is actually very simple. You create a perceived problem in the minds of the people, such as crime, then offer the solution such as changing the U.S. Constitution or gun registration and organizations, such as, the MJTF, FINCEN, FEMA, and the new Federal Police force all staffed with special types of men. The same type of special men who can murder women and children, with no remorse at WACO, the same type of special men who can shoot the young Weaver boy in the back and then his mother in the head. What is the truth behind the formation of these new forces? What are they currently being trained for? Why are they comprised of many non-American combat-trained individuals? Why have we turned many of our military bases and personnel over to the direct control of the United Nations?

The United Nations. "Peace keeping forces"—is a myth. The United Nations is controlled exclusively by fascist leaders of the bloodiest regimes on the globe who never in their history stood for anything other than killing, violence and tyranny on a global scale. Where was this noble "peace keeping group" when hundreds of churches were being burned to the ground in Bosnia, [H: And where were your own protective forces—after all, THIS IS THE NATIONAL SECURITY EMERGENCY THAT KEEPS THE U.S. IN A STATE OF MARTIAL LAW—RIGHT NOW, JUST EXTENDED BY CLINTON ON MAY 23, 1994!] thousands of religious citizens were being tortured and killed in detention camps and the civil rights of innocent, independent, religious citizens were violated?

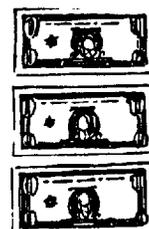
[END OF QUOTING; END OF ARTICLE]



HERE ARE THREE ONE-DOLLAR BILLS.



FOCUS ON THEM.



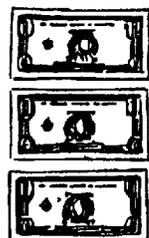
DO NOT ALTER YOUR FOCUS.



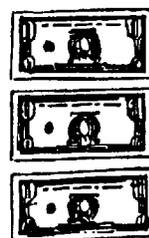
DO NOT BLINK.



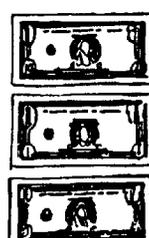
DO NOT BLINK FOR TWO MINUTES.



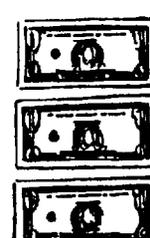
NOW, WHILE STARING AT THE BILLS"



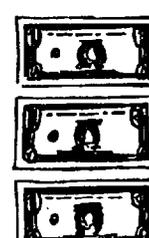
"JIGGLE THE PAGE SWIFTLY UP AND DOWN.



THE DOLLARS SEEM TO MULTIPLY!



IN WASHINGTON, POLITICIANS USE THIS METHOD"



"TO FIND MONEY FOR THEIR BUDGETS.

The Crimes And Conspiracies Of Pan Am Flight #103 Unveiled

7/2/94 #1 HATONN

This writing is an EXCLUSIVE TO THE AMERICAN'S BULLETIN and we certainly do not have any intention of taking any credit for other than having it brought to our attention. This paper struggled along and almost had to close down because of the hardships encountered as do ALL free-speech papers. Support them if you can—they DO take advertising so if you have a product perhaps you can purchase space and keep them publishing.

We present this material here without comment and to allow the message to go a bit further into homes and minds that might not have access to:

The American's Bulletin, c/o 3434 N. Pacific Hwy., Medford, Oregon 97501.

How worthy it would be to be able to combine some of these fine publications into a united VOICE OF THE PEOPLE.

[QUOTING:]

The Crimes And Conspiracies Of Pan Am Flight #103 Unveiled

by Robert (Bob) Lewis, sui juris

This exclusive report was researched by 25-years criminal investigator, Robert (Bob) Lewis, sui juris.

It is December 21, 1988. A Pan Am international flight takes off from Frankfurt International Airport heading to London Heathrow International Airport where, after a stop-over, it will proceed on to New York. All goes well for the passengers as they enjoy the leisure of their flight. Soon they are in the air again and heading to New York and all is well. As they are passing over Scotland enjoying the view of a beautiful landscape and music in their ears and movies and drinks, thoughts of Christmas plans float through their minds. Kids, 87 to be exact, chat, play around, giggle and anticipate the presents they are in hopes of getting. Then, in a moment, the flight ends with a boom and a flash. The plane plunges to the ground along with all the hopes and aspirations of all 259 aboard and 11 on the ground.

As the debris falls to the ground and settles in to wait for the inspectors, so too did the answers of why and how. Now, after 5 1/2 years, some of these haunting questions get

their chance to be laid to rest.

THE LINKS TO THE CIA

According to Western Intelligence sources, three American CIA Agents were shot to death in a Hotel room in Berlin in February 1991. They were there to interview the chauffeur from Beirut, Lebanon who had driven the car to the Frankfurt Airport that carried the suitcase lined with plastic explosives that destroyed flight #103.

Their mission was to obtain information about the four CIA Agents who, it is believed, died aboard Flight #103 because they were the target of the bombing as they were carrying some intense evidence on the BCCI international guns-for-drugs operation's Syrian connection out of Beirut, Lebanon to the Senate Sub-Committee on Narcotics and Terrorism. One of the Flight #103 CIA Agents was Major Charles McKee, the other three are unknown as their identity has been covered up by the CIA. Source—the *London Guardian*, August 2, 1991.

PAN AM'S PRIOR KNOWLEDGE

Pan Am's insurance company, The United States Aviation Underwriters Insurance Co., knows who had prior knowledge to the bombing and it is the suppressor of this information, required by the CIA and most willingly abided by, that keeps them from having to pay the 14-Billion-Dollar libel suit owed to the victim's families.

It goes as follows:

A crew member of Flight #103, who goes unnamed, overheard two unnamed U.S. State Department Officials, who are taking the flight, talking about a note slipped to them from an unnamed CIA Agent. The contents of the note essentially warned them to deplane in London and not continue the flight to New York. Possibly including, but it is not known, that it would not arrive at its destination.

During the flight to London the crew member confronted the officials about the conversation and the officials denied any such thing and told the crew member nobody would believe it. When the officials deplaned in London and did not return the crew member notified the Captain who in turn notified Pan Am officials. The Pan Am officials ordered the flight to continue. At this point the crew member claimed to be sick and deplaned also.

To my knowledge all of the players in this episode, except the pilot, are alive today and could be called to witness to the facts. At least 10 Government Agencies have or had this information but have suppressed or destroyed it.

Other people were warned to deplane also and did. During a holiday rush season the flight mysteriously became only 2/3 full while other flights were over-booked. One person who deplaned was the son of the Head of International Intelligence for the FBI, one Oliver Buck Revelle, whose son was on his way home for military leave. Others who left the flight are believed to be some of Major McKee's team, suggesting a setup.

The crew member involved wrote an official Affidavit witnessing to the facts. To my knowledge they are still alive today.

THE SYRIAN-LEBANON HOSTAGE CONNECTION

Major McKee's team was bringing back evidence of the CIA-Syria Guns-for-Drugs connection but they also had been investigating the whereabouts of the American Hostages, some of whom were U.S. Agents and one was a U.S. General. It is generally believed they had uncovered another horror story which we now believe to be a system of eliminating Patriotic American Agents using the PFLP-GC (Popular Front for the Liberation of Palestine-General Command), who have a long notorious record of aircraft bombing, to take agents hostage and eliminate them. The CIA could not afford to let this information return to the Senate and still cannot and thus we still have the Government and the Media purporting the Libyans did it.

Now a Terrorist caught in Lebanon claims he did it and he even tried to tell the Judge and Prosecutor but they too tried to suppress it. Now we expect the spin doctors to discredit this claim because both the Bush and Clinton Administrations have suppressed the truth. **[H: It has already been done.] Bush started the operation and Clinton has maintained it.**

On November 19, 1989, the *Toronto Star* published this:

The French Government had loaned two of their top chemists to Syria's International Drug Operations, headed up by a Syrian named AlKassar, to help with the production and refining of the Bacca Valley Opium in the Village of Taraya. Syria controls this valley and it is known that the operation is Govern-

ment protected if not controlled.

You put this together with Bush's long standing friendship with President Assad, even when he's killing his countrymen and openly supporting world terrorism, and you begin to see the Guns-for-Drugs and hostage connection with Bush makes a lot of sense. You also see why the US Government doesn't want to blame the Syrians for Flight #103.

THE CLINTON CONNECTION

Guns for Drugs and Drugs Smuggling, sound familiar? How about Mena, Arkansas? How about Hillary, Vince Foster, The Rose Law Firm and BCCI buying First American Bank?

While Bush, the initiator of the Guns For Drugs, was in operation in the White House, Bill Clinton was the Governor of Arkansas. George and the CIA needed Bill's nod to start, or at least continue, the operation out of Mena, Arkansas and Bill needed the Globalist to further his own aspirations of living in the White House. This explains why Bush and Clinton did not significantly attack each other during the election run in 1992. We know the CIA runs drugs through Mena Airport, and Clinton refused to allow the Attorney General funds to investigate it; the question is, what else does he know?

*** #2 ***

The Guns for Drugs deals with Syria-Lebanon-CIA-Mena could not function without a Bank or two to launder the money. Thus comes the CIA operatives' BCCI-Bank of America-Rose Law Firm-Hillary-Foster-Hubbell-First American Bank.

The Rose Law Firm employed Hillary Clinton, Vincent Foster and Webster Hubbell. These three were the ones who transferred the stocks of BCCI needed to acquire First American Bank, the largest bank in Washington D.C. [H: Does anyone find it interesting in OUR READING AUDIENCE that so far there has been no mention of one of the most important men in the world, Clark Clifford?] This bank provided unlimited secured loans to the Senators and Congressmen. This is part of the reason why Congress lacks interest in investigating this. When Bill became President he brought all three lawyers with him.

When Foster was killed there was a clean sweep of his office by people not involved with National Security, which was the excuse for the sweep. What wasn't told to you was that Foster had information on the activities with BCCI and none of the guilty parties could take a chance in a leak of this nature, thus Hillary's secretary was needed for that task, among other things, and no evidence was found that we have been told of. It is these files that link the International Guns For Drugs Money Laundering Operation and Mena and President Clinton. The Rose Law Firm probably wasn't as interested in shredding of the White Water files as they were interested in eliminating the Stock Transfer files.

NOTE: It is amazing how many files turned up missing when Foster died. The BCCI files, White Water files affair memorabilia with Hillary, and the Hansen files (a 13.26 BILLION dollar law suit) are just a few known to me.

THE INTERNATIONAL BANKERS

Money and Power are the name of the game. If anyone is naive enough to think an

operation as big as the CIA-Drugs for Guns-BCCI-First American Bank could be run without the approval and/or oversight of the Rothschilds and Rockefeller's INTERNATIONAL Banker Associations just ask yourself why no one received any real punishment to date in the BCCI scandal and how come Bank of America held a solid majority (approx. 60%) of the ownership but went virtually untouched and unaffected by its closure.

Now, what else ties this one big sick family together? Abnormal Sex habits. Intelligence organizations for years have known this was the best way to control people. This group of Globalists is involved in an International Child Kidnapping and Pedophile Network. With these kids they easily pull in the kinky politicians and high ranking Government Officials. This operation was started by the precursor to CAN (Cult Awareness network) and run by the CIA group MK-Ultra AND CALLED PROJECT MON-ARCH. **One more point needs to be made on the banking subject. The Federal Reserve Bank is privately owned by these International Bankers.** The Fed (Federal Reserve) has Government oversight powers over banking in the United States. It is inconceivable that the Federal Reserve did not know all about the transfers between the CIA and BCCI and Bank of America and First American Bank. To be more specific, wire transfers were done through the Federal Reserve. Not one mention of this has been made public to my knowledge. For sure they are exempt from the laws that forced BCCI to be closed. It is a fact that no Government Intelligence Agency is not under their sway if not out and out control. They control the World's money and money systems. No Intelligence Agency can operate without money and the free use of it. Thus we might as well call it The World Organized Crime Network, starring the International Bankers.

THE BUSH-NORTH CONNECTION

The understanding of Mena and the drug smuggling for money and guns would not be complete without dishonorable mention of Ollie North. George Bush was appointed as Director of the CIA during the Vietnam Conflict. It was at this time that a fluent pipeline was established from the "Golden Triangle" or "Bamboo Triangle" to the USA. Servicemen, killed in a political war, were gutted and desecrated by drugs being put in them and then being shipped home to be sold to kill yet more people on the streets of America.

There was an Army Intelligence team sent in to investigate the CIA control of this operation. The team was relocated to combat duty in hopes of elimination and no report was filed. When the drugs being cultivated in Lebanon's Bacca Valley began to appeal to the CIA and the competition could not be overlooked, North was called in to set it up and organize control of it. The Terrorists wanted guns and the Globalists wanted control. Some Freedom Fighters and hostages looked like a good excuse to use to pawn it off on the American public. There was a problem though, the Bolland Amendment, and how do you get public support for such a gross operation if they find out about it?

The answer is, the standard Mode of Operation for Politics in Washington. Every one points the finger at someone else while claiming they know nothing but yet support it while yet probably voting

against it. See the book *COMPROMISED: Clinton, Bush and the CIA* for more.

When things started to get out of control and the operatives harder and harder to control (power corrupts) North had to clean it up and take the fall if necessary. After all it was his baby, right? Anyone who is naive enough to believe that a lowly Lt. Col. would be the impetus behind such a large International Globalist Operation involving the President and a Governor and the CIA and the International Bankers... well, I won't say it.

The evidence of the Globalist involvement is also seen in the way the media is pushing North's bid for election in Virginia, the CIA Headquarters State.

In 1989, a CIA source informed the *Toronto Star* that they were doing an internal investigation to find the secret cell that was running the Drugs For Hostages deal. This team found out that all of the background information on Flight #103 was mysteriously erased from the computer database in Langley, Virginia.

Then along comes Major McKee on what is to be a white-washing mission and something goes wrong. He turns out to be much too ambitious and unerringly resourceful. A few rogue agents turn him onto some incredible evidence and before you know it 270 people are wasted. I guess the most galling aspect of it is that it was nothing to them to kill the innocent victims, they were just happy the lid was not blown off their gig.

THE DETONATOR CONNECTION

A very sophisticated detonator was required for the precise timing and atmospheric complications involved and needed to direct the precise blast that downed Flight #103.

Only one person possessed the talent to manufacture such a detonator. The scientist's name is withheld for the sake of his family. He stated unequivocally that he had no previous knowledge what-so-ever that the detonator he made would be used for such an evil purpose.

He has signed an Affidavit declaring himself as the source of the detonator and that it had been given, along with many others, to the CIA.

CONCLUSION

All of the above information was made available to the US Government as well as Pan Am's Insurance Company, United States Aviation Underwriters, Inc. through the Law firm Windels, Marx, Davies & Ives, including their lead attorney James M. Shaughnessy, who was assigned to the defense of the insurance company regarding Flight #103, yet **NONE OF IT WAS USED IN ANY COURT PROCEEDING IN THEIR DEFENSE!** Instead they depended on a deal they cut with the Government to avoid payment of the liability.

So the Federal Government is really the main reason why there is a cover-up. The other reason is the International Bankers don't want to give up the billions of dollars to the serfs that serve their purpose as slaves. To them it is unethical.

I am not one to end a problem without suggesting a solution, so try these:

1) Stop the Politicians who are desecrating our *Constitution*. Throw them out NOW, not later. Vote first and if that doesn't work stop financing them.

2) Do not play along with the game of the: Clinton Administration, International Bank-

ers, Rothschilds and Rockefellers, the American Liberal Media, International Child Kidnappers and Pedophile Networks, CIA's drug running, Trilateral Commission, Council on Foreign Relations, etc.

But wait a minute, Bob, are you telling me I am a party to all of these evil devastating groups? You are if you acquiesce and empower them and do not demand your Representatives bring an accounting and an end to their lawlessness. The official job description of the Congressman or Congresswoman is "Representative". They represent YOU.

ONE LAST UPDATE:

From the Jack Anderson Article "Helsinki

Warning", July 28, 1989.

"But the most explosive evidence in a lawsuit against Pan Am may (was) found on a desk in Frankfurt, West Germany, the day after the crash.

A young West German (Oliver Koch) (Wackenhut Security Inc.) who worked in Pan Am baggage security reportedly testified that the State Department warned the airline in early December about a possible terrorist bombing, but that he didn't see the warning until December 22, the day after the Crash.

Koch, looking down on Werner Schlutz's desk and seeing the warning letter states, "How can I forget it, this is a warning of a potential bomb. IT IS MY JOB."

Testimony Reversed: "A few days later the FAA was supposed to arrive, and in Koch's presence Weber takes out a date stamp, back dates it to December 9, which is when he received it.

Pan Am therefore had prior knowledge to a 'POTENTIAL' bombing! Lives could have been saved that day but politics, corruption, drugs and death are an integral part of the New World Order.

And last, in a letter to the Honorable John Adams, Thomas Jefferson wrote in 1821: "The flames kindled on the 4th of July have spread over too much of the globe to be extinguished by the feeble engines of tyranny. On the contrary, they will consume these engines and all who work for THEM!"

[END OF QUOTING; END OF ARTICLE]

The Story Of Our Money

Editor's note: Considering our Economics "lesson" starting on p.46, we couldn't resist sharing with you this great little "fable" received in the CONTACT offices some time ago.

The following story was told by Mr. Robert Hemphill, who was credit manager of the **Federal Reserve Bank** of Atlanta for eight years.

The Story Of Our Money

Once upon a time to the temple of the Thirteen Suns came the rich and powerful Chief Oomah the Third who said to the goldsmith of the temple, Hansen El Rashab, "I have much gold and am about to depart for a far country. Wilt thou keep this gold safely for me against my return a year hence? I will pay thee well."

The wily Hansen coughed loudly and covered his countenance with a cloth lest the rich Oomah the Third observe his joy to have this treasure in his possession. When he was calm and could look serious he said unto Oomah, "It is a very great responsibility and risk, but I will undertake it for a tithe, which shall be one shekel in every ten."

Then said the Chief Oomah, "It is a deal," and forthwith his slaves delivered many bags containing in all a thousand shekels of gold for which Hansen El Rashab, the goldsmith, gave the chief a parchment deposit writing payable to whomsoever. And thereupon, Chief Oomah departed happily upon his journey.

As soon as he was well out of the country, the shrewd Hansen called his confidential scribe and bade him thus: "Go thee now to the merchants whom I tell of and secretly say to each that thy master hath a little gold for hire upon good security," and the servant departed swiftly.

Soon there came to him a great merchant

who said to him, "Hansen, you old crook, I am in a jam for a few shekels of gold. Wilt thou lend me?"

Hansen replied, "Money is very tight these days, but it might be arranged. What is thy need?"

The merchant answered, "Two hundred shekels."

Then said Hansen, "It is a sum?"

Then the merchant showed Hansen a writing of his possessions of merchandise to the amount of a thousand shekels.

Hansen said, "It is not enough. Thou must also pledge thy dwelling and thy slaves and thy raiment," whereupon the merchant, after much protest, pledged all his possessions, even unto his innermost personal raiment.

Then said he to Hansen, "I have no place to store so much gold. Keep it safe for me and give me a writing which I may deliver to whomsoever I will." And Hansen did even so.

The next day came another merchant and another and still another, and to each Hansen loaned a portion of the gold of Chief Oomah the Third, taking from each as security his entire possessions, including his innermost personal raiment, and gave to each a writing upon parchment showing that each had, on deposit, the gold he had borrowed, until upon the tenth day, he had given parchment deposit writings for the whole of the thousand shekels, but he still had all the gold.

On the next day came another merchant and another and still another, and to each Hansen showed the great store of gold of Oomah the Third and to each he pretended to loan a portion although he had previously loaned it all to the first ones who came. Hansen reflected much upon this curious state of affairs and said to himself, "These birds know not how much gold I possess. They do not want the actual gold itself. What they really want is credit, some deposit writing which they may

pass from hand to hand as money. I have one grand idea."

And it came to pass that at the end of another ten days Hansen had pretended to loan to many more merchants and had given writings of deposit for a second thousand shekels, making two thousand shekels, and still he had all the gold. Whereupon Hansen reflected to himself, "What a leaden pipe cinch. I wonder why I did not think of this before. I can collect as much usury for phony deposit writings as for genuine. Verily I am a financial wizard."

Thereupon Hansen caused it to be noised about that he possessed a vast store of gold for hire and many merchants came to borrow, and to each Hansen delivered writings of deposit and collected generous usury and demanded pledges from each of all his possessions, even unto his innermost personal raiment, until he had issued writings of deposit for ten thousand shekels and held mortgages on substantially the whole city.

Then went Hansen unto the wiseman of the city and said unto him, "Verily I have discovered the greatest racket of all time. I have learned the magic of making gold out of bologna; and if I can keep my formula secret for a few years I will collect a fortune that will make Solomon's treasure look like a second-hand clothing store. Tell me how I may keep secret this bonanza from mine own profit?"

Then said the wiseman, "Look wise and say little, and only upon little-known matters of far off. Obtain the ear of the town cryer and gadge him to spread the impression that money is a mysterious subject which no one understands, save thee alone. Be friendly with the King's councilors, and grant their favors that the King may smile upon thee."

And Hansen did as he was bid, and collected much usury from his phony loan deposits, and built for himself a mansion and collected works of art and clothed his wife and concubines with finest linens and jewels. And when his business had grown to many times its humble beginnings he took over the entire temple. And, by way of a sly joke, called it the "First National Bank", the same being from an obscure language meaning, "place of imaginary money".

This is the reason all banks have great marble pillars and bronze doors. So that they may resemble outside as well as internally the place of imaginary money which Hansen El Rashab built upon the gold of Oomah the Third in the Temple of the Thirteen Suns.

Banksters Poised For Kill!

Historic Lambasting Of FED

By Rep. Louis T. McFadden

Editor's note: The following passionate speech before the House of Representatives, on a warm June 10, 1932, by Representative Louis T. McFadden, needs little in the way of introduction. Here is the vision of a genuine prophet, the plea of a spirited and fiery patriot, whose scathing words against the international Satanic Elite's Federal Reserve System—and, indirectly, against its IRS extortion agent—are even more urgent today than they were when first spoken over sixty years ago. Talk about a burning love for this once-great country! May we all catch a little of THAT fire.

We are reprinting this pivotal speech for two reasons:

First of all, we have not shared it with you since the 2/1/94 issue of CONTACT. And since that time, we have acquired many, many new readers who may be unfamiliar with this exceptional lesson in economic history that has been carefully suppressed over the years.

Secondly, for those of you who keep an eye on the world financial markets, the unstable swings are becoming ever more wild AND dangerous (shades of 1929), while the controlled media's prevarications to the contrary become ever more intensely...ah...imaginative.

For example, Japan's stock market and the dollar-to-yen ratio, over recent months, have been rivaling the very best roller coaster ride you've ever experienced. The ground is not the only thing constantly "quaking" over there in Japan, as prelude to major catastrophe.

Meanwhile, our own "helium-filled" stock market has been climbing up above the stratosphere, while the unemployment figures, even with constant rosy manipulations, reveal an alarmingly growing level of destitution among both our country's working force and our manufacturing infrastructure.

In other words, something BIG is going to give way, soon—call it an upcoming, well planned "economic earthquake"—and you might as well know WHO is responsible for this incredible financial mess, as well as HOW LONG the trap has been in place.

This writing by Commander Hatonn was originally presented in the summer of 1990, on pages 73-100 of PHOENIX JOURNAL #17, called THE NAKED PHOENIX: HOW, WHO, WHY, WHERE, WHAT AND WHEN THE BIRD WAS PLUCKED; A GUIDE TO DO-IT-YOURSELF FEATHER GROWING.

The subject of that entire JOURNAL (and that of #16 before it) is the **Federal Reserve System and the Federal Reserve Banks.**

And, as Commander Hatonn emphasizes in the Foreword to JOURNAL #17, **"This is THE one most important deception and subterfuge ever foisted upon the world. It actually is only the conduit through which the Conspirators have perfected their PLAN."**

Well, isn't it about time that plan got unperfected and this country returned to the original vision of ONE great nation, UNDER God AND Constitution?

The money "fable" on Page 45, by a FED banker only adds confirming insult to the injury the satanic Elite banksters have already inflicted upon a sleeping, we-the-people.

7/8/90 #1 HATONN

LOUIS T. McFADDEN (R-PA.)

Dharma, allow us a rest please. This man is great enough to devote at least two chapters to this great energy. He made a speech to the House of Representatives on June 10, 1932, and it is worthy of complete reproduction herein and so shall it be.

I shall await your return to the keyboard. The pressures are great on you ones, Dharma, but you shall be sustained and Light of Truth shall be your legacy to a darkened land and people. YOU DO NOT WALK ALONE AND THOSE WHO HAVE COME BEFORE AND BROUGHT FORTH TRUTH SHALL BE HONORED FOR THE DAY OF THE LORD IS AT HAND. GLORY AND TRUTH IN THE FREEDOM OF THAT WHICH IS SHALL AGAIN SHINE ACROSS THE LANDS. "TAKE MY HAND AND I SHALL SHOW YOU THE WAY," IS THE PROMISE. YE SHALL DO OF THE FULFILLING! SO BE IT IN THE POWER OF THAT WHICH I AM.

7/8/90 #2 HATONN

TOLD LIKE IT IS

Rep. Louis T. McFadden rose from office boy to become cashier and president of the First National Bank, Canton, Pa., before being elected to the U.S. Congress. There he served with distinction for 20 years, including 12 years as Chairman of the Committee on Banking and Currency, making him one of the foremost financial authorities in America. Relentlessly he fought for fiscal integrity and a return to constitutional government.

On June 10, 1932, in the midst of the great Depression, he addressed the House of Repre-

sentatives. His historic speech was included in his testimony later before the Rules Committee, in connection with his Herculean efforts to obtain a sweeping investigation of the entire Federal Reserve System, and has been widely reprinted since then—unfortunately, it seems to have made little impact on the populace who have since stopped reading—well over 65 percent of the American public DO NOT EVEN READ ONE BOOK A YEAR. HOW MANY HAVE YOU READ THIS YEAR? AND, HOW ABOUT THAT ONE YOU HAVE BEEN TRYING TO GET TO READ THESE JOURNALS? Well, relax, for it was planned that way by your adversaries against the day this information would flow forth for the remaining media is TOTALLY CONTROLLED, as are almost ALL publishing outlets. To get to the top of the "best seller" listing—you the people will have to demand it be put there, because the word has gone forth from the powers that be to ban publication and distribution of the PHOENIX JOURNALS. IT SHALL NOT HAPPEN—THE INSTRUCTIONS AND TRUTH OF GOD SHALL GO FORTH THROUGHOUT THE LANDS AND THE LANDS SHALL BE RECLAIMED UNTO HIS KINGDOM. SO SHALL IT COME TO PASS—AND IT SHALL BE WITHIN THIS GENERATION THAT IT SHALL BE MADE, OR BROKEN, THE COVENANT WITH GOD.

For you researchers and confirmists, it will be found on pages 12595-12603 of the *Congressional Record*:

[QUOTE:]

Mr. McFADDEN: Mr. Chairman, at the present session of Congress we have been dealing with emergency situations. We have been dealing with the effect of things rather than with the cause of things. In this particular discussion I shall deal with some of the causes that lead up to these proposals. There are underlying principles which are responsible for conditions such as we have at the present time and I shall deal with one of these in particular which is tremendously important in the consideration that you are now giving to this bill.

Mr. Chairman, we have in this country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. The Federal Reserve Board, a government board, has cheated the Government of the United States and the people of the United States out of enough money to pay the national debt. The

depredations and the iniquities of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks acting together have cost this country enough money to pay the national debt several times over. This evil institution has impoverished and ruined the people of the United States; has bankrupted itself, and has practically bankrupted our government. It has done this through the defects of the law under which it operates, through the maladministration of that law by the Federal Reserve Board, and through the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it.

Some people think the Federal Reserve Banks are United States Government institutions. They are not government institutions. They are private credit monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign swindlers, and rich and predatory money lenders. In that dark crew of financial pirates there are those who would cut a man's throat to get a dollar out of his pocket; there are those who send money into states to buy votes to control our legislation; and there are those who maintain an international propaganda for the purpose of deceiving us and of wheedling us into the granting of new concessions which will permit them to cover up their past misdeeds and set again in motion their gigantic train of crime.

Those 12 private credit monopolies were deceitfully and disloyally foisted upon this country by bankers who came here from Europe and who repaid us for our hospitality by undermining our American institutions. Those bankers took money out of this country to finance Japan in a war against Russia. They created a reign of terror in Russia with our money in order to help that war along. They instigated the separate peace between Germany and Russia and thus drove a wedge between the allies in the World War. They financed Trotsky's mass meetings of discontent and rebellion in New York. They paid Trotsky's passage from New York to Russia so that he might assist in the destruction of the Russian Empire. They fomented and instigated the Russian Revolution and they placed a large fund of American dollars at Trotsky's disposal in one of their branch banks in Sweden so that through him Russian homes might be thoroughly broken up and Russian children flung far and wide from their natural protectors. They have since begun the breaking up of American homes and the dispersal of American children.

It has been said that President Wilson was deceived by the attentions of these bankers and by the philanthropic poses they assumed. It has been said that when he discovered the manner in which he had been misled by Colonel House, he turned against that busybody, that "holy monk" of the financial empire, and showed him the door. He had the grace to do that, and in my opinion he deserves great credit for it.

President Wilson died a victim of deception. When he came to the Presidency, he had certain qualities of mind and heart which entitled him to a high place in the councils of this Nation; but there was one thing that he was not and which he never aspired to be; he was not a banker. He said that he knew very little about banking. It was, therefore, on the advice of the others that the iniquitous Federal Reserve Act, the death warrant of American liberty, became law in his administration.

Mr. Chairman, there should be no parti-

sanship in matters concerning the banking and currency affairs of this country, and I do not speak with any.

In 1912 the National Monetary Association, under the chairmanship of the late Senator Nelson W. Aldrich, made a report and presented a vicious bill called the National Reserve Association Bill. This bill is usually spoken of as the Aldrich Bill. Senator Aldrich did not write the Aldrich Bill. He was the tool, but not the accomplice, of the European-born bankers who for nearly 20 years had been scheming to set up a central bank in this country and who in 1912 had spent and were continuing to spend vast sums of money to accomplish their purpose.

The Aldrich Bill was condemned in the platform upon which Theodore Roosevelt was nominated in the year 1912, and in that same year, when Woodrow Wilson was nominated, the Democratic platform, as adopted in the Baltimore convention, expressly stated: "We are opposed to the Aldrich plan for a central bank." This was plain language. The men who ruled the Democratic Party then promised the people that if they were returned to power there would be no central bank established here while they held the reins of government. **Thirteen months later that promise was broken, and the Wilson administration, under the tutelage of those sinister Wall Street figures who stood behind Colonel House, established here in our free country the worm-eaten monarchical institution of the "king's bank" to control us from the top downward, and to shackle us from the cradle to the grave.** The Federal Reserve Act destroyed our old and characteristic way of doing business; it discriminated against our one-name commercial paper, the finest in the world; it set up the antiquated two-name paper, which is the present curse of this country, and which has wrecked every country which has ever given it scope; it fastened down upon this country the very tyranny from which the framers of the *Constitution* sought to save us.

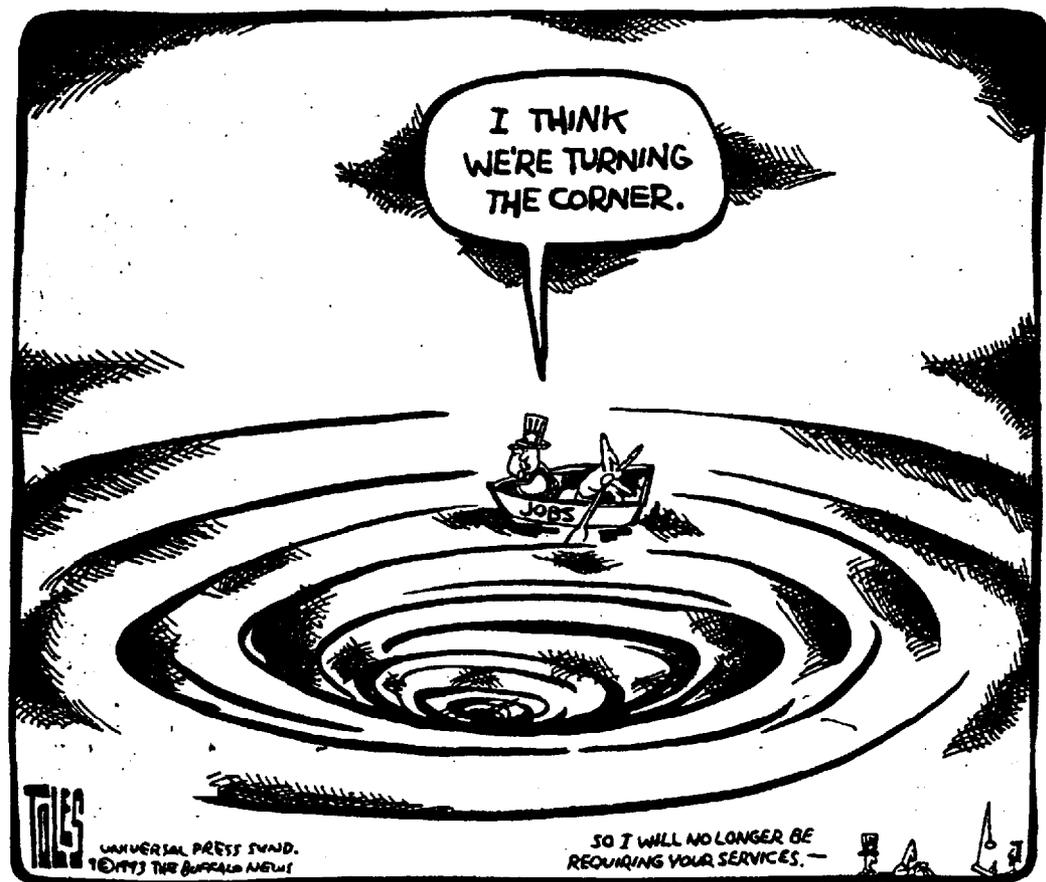
One of the greatest battles for the preservation of this Republic was fought out here in Jackson's day, when the Second Bank of the United States, which was founded upon the same false principles as those which are exemplified in the Federal Reserve Act, was hurled out of existence. After the downfall of the Second Bank of the United States in 1837, the country was warned against the dangers that might ensue if the predatory interests, after being cast out, would come back in dis-

guise and unite themselves to the Executive, and through him acquire control of the government. That is what the predatory interests did when they came back in the livery of hypocrisy and under false pretenses obtained the passage of the Federal Reserve Act [December 23, 1913].

The danger that the country was warned against came upon us and is shown in the long train of horrors attendant upon the affairs of the traitorous and dishonest Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. Look around you when you leave this chamber and you will see evidences of it on all sides. This is an era of economic misery and for the conditions that caused that misery, the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks are fully liable. This is an era of financed crime and in the financing of crime, the Federal Reserve Board does not play the part of a disinterested spectator.

It has been said that the draftsman who was employed to write the text of the Federal Reserve Bill used the text of the Aldrich Bill for his purpose. It has been said that the language of the Aldrich Bill was used because the Aldrich Bill had been drawn up by expert lawyers and seemed to be appropriate. It was indeed drawn up by lawyers. The Aldrich Bill was created by acceptance bankers of European origin in New York City. It was a copy and in general a translation of the statutes of the Reichsbank and other European central banks.

Half a million dollars was spent on one part of the propaganda organized by those same European bankers for the purpose of misleading public opinion in regard to it, and for the purpose of giving Congress the impression that there was an overwhelming popular demand for that kind of banking legislation and the kind of currency that goes with it, namely, an asset currency based on human debts and obligations instead of an honest currency based on gold and silver values. Dr. H. Parker Willis had been employed by Wall Street bankers and propagandists and when the Aldrich measure came to naught and he obtained



employment from CARTER GLASS to assist in drawing a banking bill for the Wilson Administration, he appropriated the text of the Aldrich Bill for his purpose. There is no secret about it. The text of the Federal Reserve Act was tainted from the beginning.

Not all of the Democratic members of the Sixty-third Congress voted for his great deception. Some of them remembered the teachings of Jefferson; and, through the years, there has been no criticism of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks so honest, so outspoken, and so unsparing as those which have been voiced here by Democrats. Again, although a number of Republicans voted for the Federal Reserve Act, the wisest and most conservative members of the Republican Party would have nothing to do with it and voted against it. A few days before the bill came to a vote, Sen. Henry Cabot Lodge, of Massachusetts, wrote to Sen. John W. Weeks as follows:

SENATOR
HENRY CABOT LODGE

New York City, December 17, 1913.

MY DEAR SENATOR WEEKS: ...Through-out my public life I have supported all measures designed to take the government out of the banking business....This bill puts the government into the banking business as never before in our history and makes, as I understand it, all notes government notes when they should be bank notes.

The powers vested in the Federal Reserve Board seem to me highly dangerous, especially where there is political control of the board. I should be sorry to hold stock in a bank subject to such domination. The bill as it stands seems to me to open the way to a vast inflation of the currency. There is no necessity of dwelling upon this point after the remarkable and most powerful argument of the senior Senator from New York. I can be content here to follow the example of the English candidate for Parliament who thought it enough "to say ditto to Mr. Burke". I will merely add that I do not like to think that any law can be passed which will make it possible to submerge the gold standard in a flood of irredeemable paper currency.

I had hoped to support this bill, but I can not vote for it as it stands, because it seems to me to contain features and to rest upon principles in the highest degree menacing to our prosperity, to stability in business, and to the general welfare of the people of the United States.

Very sincerely yours,

Henry Cabot Lodge

In the 18 years which have passed since Senator Lodge wrote that letter of warning all of his predictions have come true. The Government is in the banking business as never before. Against its will it has been made the backer of horsethieves and card sharps, bootleggers, smugglers, speculators, and swindlers in all parts of the world. Through the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks the riffraff of every country is operating on the public credit of the United States Government. Meanwhile, and on account of it, we ourselves are in the midst of the greatest depression we have ever known. Thus the

menace to our prosperity, so feared by Senator Lodge, has indeed struck home. From the Atlantic to the Pacific our country has been ravaged and laid waste by the evil practices of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks and the interests which control them. At no time in our history has the general welfare of the people of the United States been at a lower level or the mind of the people so filled with despair.

Recently in one of our states 60,000 dwelling houses and farms were brought under the hammer in a single day. According to the Rev. Father Charles E. Coughlin, who has lately testified before a committee of this House, 71,000 houses and farms in Oakland County, Mich., have been sold and their erstwhile owners dispossessed. Similar occurrences have probably taken place in every county in the United States. The people who have thus been driven out are the wastage of the Federal Reserve Act. They are the victims of the dishonest and unscrupulous Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. Their children are the new slaves of the auction block in the revival here of the institution of human slavery.

In 1913, before the Senate Banking and Currency Committee, Mr. Alexander Lassen made the following statement:

"But the whole scheme of a Federal Reserve bank with its commercial-paper basis is an impractical, cumbersome machinery, is simply a cover, to find a way to secure the privilege of issuing money and to evade payment of as much tax upon circulation as possible, and then control the issue and maintain, instead of reduce, interest rates. It is a system that, if inaugurated, will prove to the disadvantage of the States. It will mean continued shortage of actual money and further extension of credits; for when there is a lack of real money people have to borrow credit to their cost."

A few days before the Federal Reserve Act was passed Sen. Elihu Root denounced the Federal Reserve Bill as an outrage on our liberties and made the following prediction:

"Long before we wake up from our dreams of prosperity through an inflated currency, our gold, which alone could have kept us from catastrophe, will have vanished and no rate of interest will tempt it to return."

If ever a prophecy came true, that one did. It was impossible, however, for those luminous and instructed thinkers to control the course of events. On December 23, 1913, the Federal Reserve Bill became law, and that night Colonel House wrote to his hidden master in Wall Street as follows:

COLONEL HOUSE, AGAIN

"I want to say a word of appreciation to you for the silent but no doubt effective work you have done in the interest of currency legislation and to congratulate you that the measure has finally been enacted into law. We all know that an entirely perfect bill, satisfactory to everybody, would have been an impossibility, and I feel quite certain fair men will admit that unless the President had stood as firm as he did we should likely have had no legislation at all. The bill is a good one in many respects; anyhow good enough to start with and to let experience teach us in what direction it needs perfection, which in due time we shall then get. In any event you have personally good reason to feel

gratified with what has been accomplished."

The words "unless the President had stood as firm as he did we should likely have had no legislation at all", were a gentle reminder that it was Colonel House himself, the "holy monk", who had kept the President firm.

The foregoing letter affords striking evidence of the manner in which the predatory interests then sought to control the Government of the United States by surrounding the Executive with the personality and the influence of a financial Judas. Left to itself and to the conduct of its own legislative functions without pressure from the Executive, the Congress would not have passed the Federal Reserve Act. According to Colonel House, and since this was his report to his master, we may believe it to be true, the Federal Reserve Act was passed because Wilson stood firm; in other words because Wilson was under the guidance and control of the most ferocious usurers in New York through their hireling, House. The Federal Reserve Act became law the day before Christmas Eve in the year 1913, and shortly afterwards the German international bankers, Kuhn, Loeb & Co., sent one of their partners here to run it.

In 1913, when the Federal Reserve Bill was submitted to the Democratic caucus, there was a discussion in regard to the form the proposed paper currency should take.

The proponents of the Federal Reserve Act, in their determination to create a new kind of paper money, had not needed to go outside of the Aldrich Bill for a model. By the terms of the Aldrich Bill, bank notes were to be issued by the National Reserve Association and were to be secured partly by gold or lawful money and partly by circulating evidences of debt. The first draft of the Federal Reserve Bill presented the same general plan, that is, for bank notes as opposed to government notes, but with certain differences of regulation.

THE LEGACY OF
WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN

When the provision for the issuance of Federal Reserve Notes was placed before President Wilson he approved of it, but other Democrats were more mindful of Democratic principles and a great protest greeted the plan. Foremost amongst those who denounced it was William Jennings Bryan, the Secretary of State. Bryan wished to have the Federal Reserve Notes issued as government obligations. President Wilson had an interview with him and found him adamant. At the conclusion of the interview Bryan left with the understanding that he would resign if the notes were made bank notes. The President then sent for his Secretary and explained the matter to him. Mr. Tumulty went to see Bryan and Bryan took from his library shelves a book containing all the Democratic platforms and read extracts from them bearing on the matter of the public currency. Returning to the President, Mr. Tumulty told him what had happened and ventured the opinion that Mr. Bryan was right and that Mr. Wilson was wrong. The President then asked Mr. Tumulty to show him where the Democratic Party in its national platforms had ever taken the view indicated by Bryan. Mr. Tumulty gave him the book, which he had brought from Bryan's house, and the President read very carefully plank after plank on the currency. He then said, "I am convinced there is a great deal in what Mr. Bryan says", and thereupon it was arranged that Mr.

Tumulty should see the proponents of the Federal Reserve Bill in an effort to bring about an adjustment of the matter.

The remainder of this story may be told in the words of Senator Glass. Concerning Bryan's opposition to the plan of allowing the proposed Federal Reserve Notes to take the form of bank notes and the manner in which President Wilson and the proponents of the Federal Reserve Bill yielded to Bryan in return for his support of the measure, Senator Glass makes the following statement:

"The only other feature of the currency bill around which a conflict raged at this time was the note-issue provision. Long before I knew it, the President was desperately worried over it. His economic good sense told him the notes should be issued by the banks and not by the government; but some of his advisers told him Mr. Bryan could not be induced to give his support to any bill that did not provide for a 'Government Note'. There was in the Senate and House a large Bryan following which, united with a naturally adversary party vote, could prevent legislation. Certain overconfident gentlemen proffered their services in the task of 'managing Bryan'. They did not budge him.... When a decision could no longer be postponed the President summoned me to the White House to say he wanted Federal Reserve Notes to 'be obligations of the United States'. I was for an instant speechless. With all the earnestness of my being I remonstrated, pointing out the unscientific nature of such a thing, as well as the evident inconsistency of it.

" 'There is not, in truth, any Government obligation here, Mr. President', I exclaimed. 'It would be a pretense on its face. Was there ever a government note based primarily on the property of banking institutions? Was there ever a government issue not one dollar of which could be put out except by demand of a bank? The suggested government obligation is so remote it could never be discerned,' I concluded, out of breath.

" 'Exactly so, Glass,' earnestly said the President. 'Every word you say is true; the government liability is a mere thought. And so, if we can hold to the substance of the thing and give the other fellow the shadow, why not do it, if thereby we may save our bill?'

Shadow and substance! One can see from this how little President Wilson knew about banking. **Unknowingly, he gave the substance to the international banker and the shadow to the common man.** Thus was Bryan circumvented in his efforts to uphold the Democratic doctrine of the rights of the people. Thus the "unscientific blur" upon the bill was perpetrated. The "unscientific blur", however, was not the fact that the United States Government, by the terms of Bryan's edict, was obliged to assume as an obligation whatever currency was issued. Mr. Bryan was right when he insisted that the United States should preserve its sovereignty over the public currency. The "unscientific blur" was the nature of the currency itself, a nature which makes it unfit to be assumed as an obligation of the United States Government. It is the worst currency and the most dangerous this country has ever known. When the proponents of the act saw that Democratic doctrine would not permit them to let the proposed banks issue the new currency as bank notes, they should have stopped at that. They should not have foisted that kind of currency, namely, an asset currency, on the United States Government. They should not have made the

government liable on the private debts of individuals and corporations and, least of all, on the private debts of foreigners.

The Federal Reserve Note is essentially unsound.

As Demmerer says:

"The Federal Reserve Notes, therefore, in form have some of the qualities of government paper money, but, in substance, are almost a pure asset currency possessing a government guaranty against which contingency the government has made no provision whatever.

"... They are obligations of the government for which the United States has received nothing and for the payment of which at any time it assumes the responsibility looking to the Federal Reserve Bank to recoup itself."

If the United States Government is to redeem the Federal Reserve Notes when the general public finds out what it costs to deliver this flood of paper money to the 12 Federal Reserve Banks, and if the government has made no provision for redeeming them, the first element of their unsoundness is not far to seek.

Before the Senate Banking and Currency Committee, while the Federal Reserve Bill was under discussion, Mr. Crozier, of Cincinnati, said:

MR. CROZIER, AGAIN

"In other words, the imperial power of elasticity of the public currency is wielded exclusively by these central corporations owned by the banks. This is a life and death power over all local banks and all business. It can be used to create or destroy prosperity, to ward off or cause stringencies and panics. By making money artificially scarce, interest rates throughout the country can be arbitrarily raised and the bank tax on all business and cost of living increased for the profit of the banks owning these regional central banks, and without the slightest benefit to the people. These 12 corporations together cover the whole country and monopolize and use for private gain every dollar of the public currency and all public revenues of the United States. Not a dollar can be put into circulation among the people by their Government without the consent of and on terms fixed by these 12 private money trusts."

In defiance of this and all other warnings, the proponents of the Federal Reserve Act created the 12 private credit corporations and gave them an absolute monopoly of the currency of the United States, not of Federal Reserve Notes alone, but of all the currency. The Federal Reserve Act provided ways by means of which the gold and general currency in the hands of the American people could be obtained by the Federal Reserve Banks in exchange for **Federal Reserve Notes, which are not money but merely promises to pay money.** Since the evil day when this was done the initial monopoly has been extended by vicious amendments to the Federal Reserve Act and by the unlawful and treasonable practices of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks.

Mr. Chairman, when a Chinese merchant sells human hair to a Paris wigmaker and bills him in dollars, the Federal Reserve Banks can buy his bill against the wigmaker and then use that bill as collateral for Federal Reserve Notes. The United States Government thus pays the Chinese merchant the debt of the wigmaker and gets nothing in return except a shady title to the Chinese hair.

Mr. Chairman, if a Scotch distiller wishes to send a cargo of Scotch whisky to the United

States, he can draw his bill against the purchasing bootlegger in dollars; and after the bootlegger has accepted it by writing his name across the face of it, the Scotch distiller can send that bill to the nefarious open discount market in New York City, where the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks will buy it and use it as collateral for a new issue of Federal Reserve Notes. Thus the Government of the United States pays the Scotch distiller for the whisky before it is shipped; and if it is lost on the way, or if the Coast Guard seizes it and destroys it, the Federal Reserve Banks simply write off the loss and the government never recovers the money that was paid to the Scotch distiller. While we are attempting to enforce prohibition here, the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks are financing the distillery business in Europe and are paying bootleggers' bills with the public credit of the United States Government.

[END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

I will interrupt this dissertation at this point, please. I ask that all you readers fully understand the contents of this speech for it is THE TRUTH in outline and detail of that which has destroyed your nation and pulled down your people. Please look most carefully at these parables for in seeing THE TRUTH, you can slay the dragon. Your nation, your populace, your Constitution and your planet are now in final death throes. What will you do? There will be no knights in shining armor, no space cadets to whisk you away aboard ships of silver to save your assets—YOU ARE GOING TO SAVE YOURSELF FROM THIS ENTANGLED NET OF IMPRISONMENT AND IMPOVERISHMENT OR YE SHALL PERISH AS A NATION AND PEOPLES WITHIN ITS DEATH-GRIP. SO BE IT AND SELAH—SAALOME.

7/8/90 #3 HATONN

McFADDEN'S SPEECH

[CONTINUE QUOTING:]

Mr. Chairman, if a German brewer ships beer to this country or anywhere else in the world and draws his bill for it in dollars, the Federal Reserve Banks will buy that bill and use it as collateral for Federal Reserve Notes. Thus, they compel our government to pay the German brewer for his beer. Why should the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks be permitted to finance the brewing industry of Germany, either in this way or as they do by compelling small and fearful United States banks to take stock in the Isenbeck Brewery and in the German bank for brewing industries?

Mr. Chairman, if Dynamit Nobel of Germany wishes to sell dynamite to Japan to use in Manchuria or elsewhere, it can draw its bill against its Japanese customers in dollars and send that bill to the nefarious open discount market in New York City, where the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks will buy it and use it as collateral for a new issue of Federal Reserve Notes, while at the same time the Federal Reserve Board will be helping Dynamit Nobel by stuffing its stock into the United States banking system. Why should we send our representatives to the disarmament conference at Geneva while the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Re-

serve Banks are making our government pay Japanese debts to German munitions makers?

Mr. Chairman, if a bean grower of Chile wishes to raise a crop of beans and sell them to a Japanese customer, he can draw a bill against his prospective Japanese customer in dollars and have it purchased by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks and get the money out of this country at the expense of the American public before he has even planted the beans in the ground.

Mr. Chairman, if a German in Germany wishes to export goods to South America or anywhere else, he can draw his bill against his customer and send it to the United States and get the money out of this country before he ships or even manufactures the goods.

Mr. Chairman, why should the currency of the United States be issued on the strength of Chinese human hair? Why should it be issued on the trade whims of a wigmaker? Why should it be issued on the strength of German beer? Why should it be issued on a crop of unplanted beans to be grown in Chile for Japanese consumption? Why should the Government of the United States be compelled to issue many billions of dollars every year to pay the debts of one foreigner to another foreigner? Was it for this that our national-bank depositors had their money taken out of our banks and shipped abroad? Was it for this they had to lose it? Why should the public credit of the United States Government and likewise money belonging to our national-bank depositors be used to support foreign brewers, narcotic drug vendors, whisky distillers, wigmakers, human-hair merchants, Chilean bean growers, and the like? Why should our national-bank depositors and our government be forced to finance the munition factories of Germany and Soviet Russia?

Mr. Chairman, if a German, in Germany, wishes to sell wheelbarrows to another German, he can draw a bill in dollars and get the money out of the Federal Reserve Banks before an American farmer could explain his request for a loan to move his crop to market. In Germany, when credit instruments are being given, the creditors say, "See you, it must be of a kind that I can cash at the reserve". Other foreigners feel the same way. The reserve to which these gentry refer is our reserve, which, as you know, is entirely made up of money belonging to American bank depositors. I think foreigners should cash their own trade paper and not send it over here to bankers who use it to fish cash out of the pockets of the American people.

Mr. Chairman, there is nothing like the Federal Reserve pool of confiscated bank deposits in the world. It is a public trough of American wealth in which foreigners claim rights equal to or greater than those of Americans. The Federal Reserve Banks are the agents of the foreign central banks. They use our bank depositors' money for the benefit of their foreign principals. They barter the public credit of the United States Government and hire it out to foreigners at a profit to themselves.

All this is done at the expense of the United States Government, and at a sickening loss to the American people. Only our great wealth enabled us to stand the drain of it as long as we did.

I believe that the nations of the world would have settled down after the World War more peacefully if we had not had this stand-

ing temptation here—this pool of our bank depositors' money given to private interests and used by them in connection with illimitable drafts upon the public credit of the United States Government. The Federal Reserve Board invited the world to come in and to carry away cash, credit, goods, and everything else of value that was movable. Values amounting to many billions of dollars have been taken out of this country by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks for the benefit of their foreign principals. The United States has been ransacked and pillaged. Our structures have been gutted and only the walls are left standing. While this crime was being perpetrated everything the world could rake up to sell us was brought in here at our own expense by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks until our markets were swamped with unneeded and unwanted imported goods priced far above their value and thus made to equal the dollar volume of our honest exports and to kill or reduce our favorable balance of trade. As agents of the foreign central banks, the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks try by every means within their power to reduce our favorable balance of trade. They act for their foreign principals and they accept fees from foreigners for acting against the best interests of the United States. Naturally there has been great competition among foreigners for the favors of the Federal Reserve Board.

What we need to do is to send the reserves of our national banks home to the people who earned and produced them and who still own them and to the banks which were compelled to surrender them to predatory interests. We need to destroy the Federal Reserve pool, wherein our national-bank reserves are impounded for the benefit of foreigners. We need to make it very difficult for outlanders to draw money away from us. We need to save America for Americans.

Mr. Chairman, when you hold a \$10 Federal Reserve Note in your hand you are holding a piece of paper which sooner or later is going to cost the United States Government \$10 in gold, unless the government is obliged to give up the gold standard. It is protected by a reserve of 40 per cent, or \$4 in gold. It is based on Limburger cheese, reputed to be in a foreign warehouse; or on cans purporting to contain peas but which may contain no peas but salt water instead; or on horse meat; illicit drugs; bootleggers' fancies; rags and bones from Soviet Russia of which the United States imported over a million dollars' worth last year; on wine, whisky, natural gas, on goat or dog fur, garlic on the string, or Bombay ducks. If you like to have paper money which is secured by such commodities, you have it in the Federal Reserve Note. If you desire to obtain the thing of value upon which this paper currency is based—that is, the Limburger cheese, the whisky, the illicit drugs, or any of the other staples—you will have a very hard time finding them. Many of these worshipful commodities are in foreign countries. Are you going to Germany to inspect her warehouses to see if the specified things of value are there? I think not. And what is more, I do not think you would find them if you did go.

Immense sums belonging to our national-bank depositors have been given to Germany on no collateral security whatever. The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks have issued United States currency on

mere finance drafts drawn by Germans. Billions upon billions of our money has been pumped into Germany by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. Her worthless paper is still being negotiated here and renewed here on the public credit of the United States Government and at the expense of the American people. On April 27, 1932, the Federal Reserve outfit sent \$750,000, belonging to American bank depositors, in gold to Germany. A week later, another \$300,000 in gold was shipped to Germany in the same way. About the middle of May \$12,000,000 in gold was shipped to Germany by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. Almost every week there is a shipment of gold to Germany. These shipments are not made for profit on exchange since German marks are below parity against the dollar.

Mr. Chairman, I believe that the national-bank depositors of the United States are entitled to know what the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks are doing with their money. There are millions of national-bank depositors in this country who do not know that a percentage of every dollar they deposit in a member bank of the Federal Reserve System goes automatically to the American agents of foreign banks and that all of their deposits can be paid away to foreigners without their knowledge or consent by the crooked machinery of the Federal Reserve Act and the questionable practices of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. Mr. Chairman, the American people should be told the truth by their servants in office.

In 1930 we had over half a billion dollars outstanding daily to finance foreign goods stored in or shipped between foreign countries. In its yearly total, this item amounts to several billion dollars. What goods are those upon which the Federal Reserve Banks pledge several billion dollars of the public credit of the United States? What goods are those which are hidden in European and Asiatic storehouses and which have never been seen by any officer of this government, but which are being financed on the public credit of the United States Government? What goods are those upon which the United States Government is being obliged by the Federal Reserve Banks to issue Federal Reserve Notes to the extent of several billion dollars a year?

The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks have been international bankers from the beginning, with the United States Government as their enforced banker and supplier of currency. But it is nonetheless extraordinary to see those 12 private credit monopolies buying the debts of foreigners against foreigners in all parts of the world and asking the Government of the United States for new issues of Federal Reserve Notes in exchange for them.

I see no reason why the American taxpayers should be hewers of wood and drawers of water for the European and Asiatic customers of the Federal Reserve Banks. I see no reason why a worthless acceptance drawn by a foreign swindler as a means of getting gold out of this country should receive the lowest and choicest rate from the Federal Reserve Board and be treated as better security than the note of an American farmer living on American land.

The magnitude of the acceptance racket, as it has been developed by the Federal Reserve Banks, their foreign correspondents, and the predatory European-born bankers who set

up the Federal Reserve institution here and taught our own brand of pirates how to loot the people—I say the magnitude of this racket is estimated to be in the neighborhood of \$9,000,000,000 a year (1932). In the past ten years it is said to have amounted to \$90,000,000,000. In my opinion, it has amounted to several times as much. Coupled with this you have, to the extent of billions of dollars, the gambling in United States securities, which takes place in the same open discount market—a gamble upon which the Federal Reserve Board is now spending \$100,000,000 a week.

Federal Reserve Notes are taken from the United States Government in unlimited quantities. Is it strange that the burden of supplying these immense sums of money to the gambling fraternity has at last proved too heavy for the American people to endure? Would it not be a national calamity if the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks should again bind this burden down on the backs of the American people and, by means of the long rawhide whips of the credit masters, compel them to enter upon another 17 years of slavery? They are trying to do that now. They are taking \$100,000,000 of the public credit of the United States Government every week in addition to all their other seizures, and they are spending that money in the nefarious open market in New York City in a desperate gamble to reestablish their graft as a going concern.

They are putting the United States Government in debt to the extent of \$100,000,000 a week, and with this money they are buying up our government securities for themselves and their foreign principals. Our people are disgusted with the experiments of the Federal Reserve Board. The Federal Reserve Board is not producing a loaf of bread, a yard of cloth, a bushel of corn, or a pile of cordwood by its check-kiting operations in the money market.

A fortnight or so ago great aid and comfort was given to Japan by the firm of A. Gerli & Sons, of New York, an importing firm, which bought \$16,000,000 worth of raw silk from the Japanese Government. Federal Reserve Notes will be issued to pay that amount to the Japanese Government, and these notes will be secured by money belonging to our national-bank depositors.

Why should United States currency be issued on this debt? Why should United States currency be issued to pay the debt of Gerli & Sons to the Japanese Government? The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks think more of the silkworms of Japan than they do of American citizens. We do not need \$16,000,000 worth of silk in this country at the present time, not even to furnish work to dyers and finishers. We need to wear home-grown and American-made clothes and to use our own money for our own goods and staples. We could spend \$16,000,000 in the United States of America on American children and that would be a better investment for us than Japanese silk purchased on the public credit of the United States Government.

Mr. Speaker, on the 13th of January of this year I addressed the House on the subject of the Reconstruction Finance Corporation. In the course of my remarks I made the following statement:

"In 1928 the member banks of the Federal Reserve System borrowed \$60,598,690,000 from the Federal Reserve Banks on their 15-day promissory notes. Think of it! Sixty billion dollars payable upon demand in gold in

the course of one single year. The actual payment of such obligations calls for six times as much monetary gold as there is in the entire world. Such transactions represent a grant in the course of one single year of about \$7,000,000 to every member bank of the Federal Reserve System. Is it any wonder that there is a depression in this country? Is it any wonder that American labor, which ultimately pays the cost of all the banking operations of this country, has at last proved unequal to the task of supplying this huge total of cash and credit for the benefit of stock-market manipulators and foreign swindlers?"

Mr. Chairman, some of my colleagues have asked for more specific information concerning this stupendous graft, this frightful burden which has been placed on the wage earners and taxpayers of the United States for the benefit of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. They were surprised to learn that member banks of the Federal Reserve System had received the enormous sum of \$60,598,690,000 from the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks on their promissory notes in the course of one single year, namely, 1928. Another Member of this House, Mr. Beedy, the honorable gentleman from Maine, has questioned the accuracy of my statement and has informed me that the Federal Reserve Board denies absolutely that these figures are correct. This Member has said to me that the thing is unthinkable, that it cannot be, that it is beyond all reason to think that the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks should have so subsidized and endowed their favorite banks of the Federal Reserve System. This Member is horrified at the thought of a graft so great, a bounty so detrimental to the public welfare as sixty and a half billion dollars a year and more shoveled out to favored banks of the Federal Reserve System.

I sympathize with Mr. Beedy. I would spare him pain if I could, but the facts remain as I have stated them. In 1928, the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks presented the staggering amount of \$60,598,690,000 to their member banks at the expense of the wage earners and taxpayers of the United States. In 1929, the year of the stockmarket crash, the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks advanced fifty-eight billions to member banks.

In 1930, while the speculating banks were getting out of the stock market at the expense of the general public, the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks advanced them \$13,022,782,000. This shows that when the banks were gambling on the public credit of the United States Government as represented by Federal Reserve currency, they were subsidized to any amount they required by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. When the swindle began to fail, the banks knew it in advance and withdrew from the market. **They got out with whole skins and left the people of the United States to pay the piper.**

On November 2, 1931, I addressed a letter to the Federal Reserve Board asking for the aggregate total of member bank borrowings in the years 1928, 1929, 1930. In due course, I received a reply from the Federal Reserve Board, dated November 9, 1931, the pertinent part of which reads as follows:

My Dear Congressman: In reply to your letter of November 2, you are advised that the

NOW AVAILABLE
EXPANDED SECOND EDITION
 654 pages
Defrauding America
 by **RODNEY STICH**

• One of the most explosive books on the market for understanding the pattern of hard-core criminal activities implicating high federal officials and how it affects the American people. It describes and documents epidemic corruption by federal officials, and a pattern of criminal misuse of federal offices against the American public. The contents are supported by a group of former federal investigators, covert intelligence agency operatives and contract agents, former FBI, police, and private investigators, composing a block of whistleblowers.

Among the corrupt activities described in *Defrauding America* are the following:

- Epidemic drug trafficking into the United States.
- Role played by the CIA in Savings and Loan and HUD looting.
- Conversion of Chapter 11 courts into a criminal enterprise.
- October Surprise and its criminal coverup.
- The ugly part of the Iran-Contra scandal.
- Inslaw, the tip of Justice Department criminality.
- Covert CIA financial institutions dealing in drug money laundering.
- Crooked federal judges and Justice Department attorneys.
- Felony persecution of informants by Justice Department attorneys and federal judges.
- Killings and mysterious deaths of informants and whistleblowers.
- Schemes to assassinate or remove U.S. Presidents and presidential candidates.

BOOK REVIEW EXCERPTS ON
DEFRAUDING AMERICA

- Dick Gregory, WOL Radio, Washington & Baltimore: "*Defrauding America should be on top of every Bible.*"
- Fletcher Prouty, author of *Secret Team* and *JFK-The CIA, Vietnam and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy*: "**Your book is great.**"
- Hollywood promotion celebrity, Irwin Zucker: "**A blockbuster.**"
- Hollywood's John Austin's HIS features: "**The most explosive book on the market.**"
- Israel Book Review: "**Considerable interest has been expressed in your new publication.**"
- KTAR host Frank Baronowski: "**It's a book you can't put down.**"

Companion book: *Unfriendly Skies*, a history of corruption and tragedies.

Order by mail or phone. Credit card phone orders to 1-800-247-7389. Mail orders to Diablo Western Press, P.O. Box 5, Alamo, CA 94507; or P.O. Box 10587, Reno, NV 89510. Either *Defrauding America* or *Unfriendly Skies* is \$25.00 plus \$2.50 shipping.

aggregate amount of 15-day promissory notes of member banks during each of the past three calendar years has been as follows:

1928: \$60,598,690,000
1929: \$58,046,697,000
1930: \$13,022,782,000

Very truly yours,

Chester Morrill, Secretary.

This will show the gentleman from Maine the accuracy of my statement. As for the denial of these facts made to him by the Federal Reserve Board, I can only say that it must have been prompted by fright, since hanging is too good for a government board which permitted such a misuse of government funds and credit.

My friend from Kansas, Mr. McGugin, has stated that he thought the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks lent money by rediscounting. So they do, but they lend comparatively little that way. The real rediscounting that they do has been called a mere penny in the slot business. It is too slow for genuine high flyers. They discourage it. They prefer to subsidize their favorite banks by making these \$60,000,000,000 advances, and they prefer to acquire acceptance in the notorious open discount market in New York, where they can use them to control the prices of stocks and bonds on the exchanges. For every dollar they advanced on rediscounts in 1928 they lent \$33 to their favorite banks for gambling purposes. In other words, their rediscounts in 1928 amounted to \$1,814,271,000, while their loans to member banks amounted to \$60,598,690,000. [H: Chelas, do you hear this? And this was in 1928; what think you it is today?] As for their open-market operations, these are on a stupendous scale, and no tax is paid on the acceptances they handle; and their foreign principals, for whom they do a business of several billion dollars every year, pay no income tax on their profits to the United States Government.

This is the John Law swindle over again. The theft of Teapot Dome was trifling compared to it. **What king ever robbed his subjects to such an extent as the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks have robbed us?** Is it any wonder that there have lately been 90 cases of starvation in one of the New York hospitals? Is it any wonder that the children of this country are being dispersed and abandoned?

The government and the people of the United States have been swindled by swindlers de luxe to whom the acquisition of American gold or a parcel of Federal Reserve Notes presented no more difficulty than the drawing up of a worthless acceptance in a country not subject to the laws of the United States, by sharpers not subject to the jurisdiction of the United States courts, sharpers with a strong banking "fence" on this side of the water—a "fence" acting as a receiver of the worthless paper coming from abroad, endorsing it and getting the currency out of the Federal Reserve Banks for it as quickly as possible, exchanging that currency for gold, and in turn transmitting the gold to its foreign confederates.

[END QUOTING FOR NOW]

We shall continue with this speech tomorrow,

taking up with the exploits of Ivar Kreuger.

Thank you, Dharma, it has indeed been a very long day of work this Sunday; let us continue on the morrow. Good-day and peace walk with you, chela. AHO.

7/9/90 #2 HATONN

WHAT HAPPENS WHEN A COUNTRY FORSAKES ITS CONSTITUTION AND GIVES ITS SOVEREIGNTY OVER THE CURRENCY TO PRIVATE INTERESTS

CONGRESSMAN McFADDEN'S SPEECH

IVAR KREUGER

[CONTINUE QUOTING:]

Such were the exploits of Ivar Kreuger, Mr. Hoover's friend, and his hidden Wall Street backers. Every dollar of the billions Kreuger and his gang drew out of this country on acceptances was drawn from the government and the people of the United States through the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. The credit of the United States Government was peddled to him by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks for their own private gain. That is what the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks have been doing for many years. **THEY HAVE BEEN PEDDLING THE CREDIT OF THIS GOVERNMENT AND THE SIGNATURE OF THIS GOVERNMENT TO THE SWINDLERS AND SPECULATORS OF ALL NATIONS. THAT IS WHAT HAPPENS WHEN A COUNTRY FORSAKES ITS CONSTITUTION AND GIVES ITS SOVEREIGNTY OVER THE PUBLIC CURRENCY TO PRIVATE INTERESTS. GIVE THEM THE FLAG AND THEY WILL SELL IT.**

The nature of Kreuger's organized swindle and the bankrupt condition of Kreuger's combine was known here last June when Hoover sought to exempt Kreuger's loan to Germany of one hundred twenty-five millions from the operation of the Hoover moratorium. The bankrupt condition of Kreuger's swindle was known here last summer when \$30,000,000 was taken from American taxpayers by certain bankers in New York for the ostensible purpose of permitting Kreuger to make a loan to Colombia. Colombia never saw that money. The nature of Kreuger's swindle and the bankrupt condition of Kreuger was known here in January when he visited his friend, Mr. Hoover, at the White House. It was known here in March before he went to Paris and committed suicide there.

Mr. Chairman, I think the people of the United States are entitled to know how many billions of dollars were placed at the disposal of Kreuger and his gigantic combine by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks and to know how much of our government currency was issued and lost in the financing of that great swindle in the years during which the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks took care of Kreuger's requirements.

Mr. Chairman, I believe there should be a congressional investigation of the operations of Kreuger and Toll in the United States and that Swedish Match, International Match, the Swedish-American Investment Corporation, and all related enterprises, including the subsidiary companies of Kreuger and Toll, should be investigated and that the issuance of United

States currency in connection with those enterprises and the use of our national-bank depositors' money for Kreuger's benefit should be made known to the general public. I am referring, not only to the securities which were floated and sold in this country, but also to the commercial loans to Kreuger's enterprises and the mass financing of Kreuger's companies by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks and the predatory institutions which the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks shield and harbor.

A few days ago the President of the United States, with a white face and shaking hands, went before the Senate on behalf of the moneyed interests and asked the Senate to levy a tax on the people so that foreigners might know that the United States would pay its debts to them. Most Americans thought that it was the other way around. What does the United States owe to foreigners? When and by whom was the debt incurred? It was incurred by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks when they peddled the signature of this government to foreigners for a price. It is what the United States Government has to pay to redeem the obligations of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. Are you going to let those thieves get off scot free? Is there one law for the looter who drives up to the door of the United States Treasury in his limousine and another for the United States veterans who are sleeping on the floor of a dilapidated house on the outskirts of Washington?

The Baltimore & Ohio Railroad is here asking for a large loan from the people and the wage earners and the taxpayers of the United States. It is begging for a handout from the government. It is standing, cap in hand, at the door of the Reconstruction Finance Corporation, where all the other jackals have gathered to the feast. It is asking for money that was raised from the people by taxation, and it wants this money of the poor for the benefit of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., the German international bankers. Is there one law for the Baltimore & Ohio Railroad and another for the needy veterans it threw off its freight cars the other day? Is there one law for sleek and prosperous swindlers who call themselves bankers and another law for the soldiers who defended the United States flag?

Mr. Chairman, some people are horrified because the collateral behind Kreuger and Toll debentures was removed and worthless collateral substituted for it. What is this but what is being done daily by the Federal Reserve Banks? When the Federal Reserve Act was passed, the Federal Reserve Banks were allowed to substitute "other like collateral" for collateral behind Federal Reserve Notes but by an amendment obtained at the request of the corrupt and dishonest Federal Reserve Board, the act was changed so that the word "like" was stricken out. All that immense trouble was taken here in Congress so that the law would permit the Federal Reserve Banks to switch collateral. At the present time behind the scenes in the Federal Reserve Banks there is a night-and-day movement of collateral. A visiting Englishman, leaving the United States a few weeks ago said that things would look better here after "they cleaned up the mess at Washington". Cleaning up the mess consists in fooling the people and making them pay a second time for the bad foreign investments of the Federal Reserve Board and

the Federal Reserve Banks. It consists in moving that heavy load of dubious and worthless foreign paper—the bills of wigmakers, brewers, distillers, narcotic-drug vendors, munition makers, illegal finance drafts, and worthless foreign securities out of the banks and putting it on the back of American labor. That is what the Reconstruction Finance Corporation is doing now. [H: Is this not EXACTLY that which the Resolution Trust Corporation is doing right now to your populace? Perhaps you might explain it to me otherwise if you disagree!] They talk about loans to banks and railroads but they say very little about that other business of theirs which consists in relieving the swindlers who promoted investment trusts in this country and dumped worthless foreign securities into them and then resold that mess of pottage to American investors under cover of their own corporate titles. The Reconstruction Finance Corporation is taking over those worthless securities from those investment trusts with United States Treasury money at the expense of the American taxpayer and wage earner. [H: Note that they didn't even bother to change the title hardly at all—and they derived great humor in so-doing; the room was rocking with laughter as they put that one over on you Americans. One of your great Senators said, "The suckers will never even notice!"]

It will take us 20 years to redeem our government, 20 years of penal servitude to pay off the gambling debts of the traitorous Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks and to earn again that vast flood of American wages and savings, bank deposits, and United States Government credit which the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks exported out of this country to their foreign principals.

The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks lately conducted an anti-hoarding campaign here. Then they took that extra money which they had persuaded a trusting American people to put into the banks and they sent it to Europe along with the rest. In the last several months, they have sent \$1,300,000,000 in gold to their foreign employers, their foreign masters, and every dollar of that gold belonged to the people of the United States and was unlawfully taken from them.

Is not it high time that we had an audit of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks and an examination of all our governments bonds and securities and public moneys instead of allowing the corrupt and dishonest Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks to speculate with those securities and this cash in the notorious open discount market of New York City?

Mr. Chairman, within the limits of the time allowed me, I cannot enter into a particularized discussion of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. I have singled out the Federal Reserve currency for a few remarks because there has lately been some talk here of "fiat money". What kind of money is being pumped into the open discount market and through it into foreign channels and stock exchanges? Mr. Mills of the Treasury has spoken here of his horror of the printing presses and his horror of dishonest money. He has no horror of dishonest money. If he had, he would be no party to the present gambling of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks in the nefarious open discount market of New York, a market in

which the sellers are represented by ten great discount dealer corporations owned and organized by the very banks which own and control the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. Fiat money, indeed!

After the several raids on the Treasury Mr. Mills borrows the speech of those who protested against those raids and speaks now with pretended horror of a raid on the Treasury. Where was Mr. Mills last October when the United States Treasury needed \$598,000,000 of the taxpayers' money which was supposed to be in the safe-keeping of Andrew W. Mellon in the designated depositories of Treasury funds, and which was not in those depositories when the Treasury needed it? Mr. Mills was the Assistant Secretary of the Treasury then, and he was at Washington throughout October, with the exception of a very significant week he spent at White Sulphur Springs closeted with international bankers, while the Italian minister, Signor Grandi, was being entertained—and bargained with—at Washington.

What Mr. Mills is fighting for is the preservation, whole and entire, of the bankers' monopoly of all the currency of the United States Government. What Mr. Patman proposes is that the government shall exercise its sovereignty to the extent of issuing some currency for itself. This conflict of opinion between Mr. Mills as the spokesman of the bankers and Mr. Patman as the spokesman of the people brings

the currency situation here into the open. Mr. Patman and the veterans are confronted by a stone wall—the wall that fences in the bankers with their special privilege. **Thus the issue is joined between the hosts of democracy, of which the veterans are a part, and the men of the king's bank, the would-be aristocrats, who deflated American agriculture and robbed this country for the benefit of their foreign principals.**

Mr. Chairman, last December I introduced a resolution here asking for an examination and audit of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks and all related matters. If the House sees fit to make such an investigation, the people of the United States will obtain information of great value. **This is a government of the people, by the people, for the people, consequently nothing should be concealed from the people. The man who deceives the people is a traitor to the United States. The man who knows or suspects that a crime has been committed and who conceals or covers up that crime is an accessory to it. Mr. Speaker, it is a monstrous thing for this great Nation of people to have its destinies presided over by a traitorous government board acting in secret concert with international usurers. Every effort has been made by the Federal Reserve Board to conceal its power but the truth is the Federal Reserve Board has usurped the Government of the United States. It controls ev-**

THE WORD

Tapes, Transcriptions & Videos

In addition to audio tapes of meetings with Commander Hatonn and written transcriptions of some taped topics, **THE WORD** also offers other tapes and videos on selected topics.

Donations to cover the costs of tapes are \$4.00 for one tape, \$6.00 for two tapes and \$2.50 per tape for three or more, except where otherwise noted. The transcriptions are \$3.00 each. (Mexico or Canada add \$0.25 and other foreign countries add \$0.50 per tape or transcription.) Postage is included in tape and transcription prices.

Please send check or money order to: **THE WORD**, P.O. Box 6194, Tehachapi, CA 93582 or call 805-822-4176 if you have questions or you wish to use your Visa, Discover or Master Card.

If you desire to *automatically* receive tapes from future meetings, please send at least a \$50 donation from which tape costs will be deducted. We will try to notify you as your balance reaches zero.

Special Order tapes are noted below by * and are not automatically sent since this material is usually either already in print or will be soon. Available written transcriptions are noted by #.

The following is a *partial* list of older items but including all of the most current meeting dates, with the number of tapes in bold, in parentheses, and mentioning if the meeting has a special focus:

- | | |
|--|--|
| 4/13/92(1) # "What Is A Semite?"; | Soltec with Hatonn; |
| 4/17/92(1) # "Who Were The First Christians?"; | 4/4/93(3) including Soltec and Sananda; |
| 4/25/92(2) # "The Photon Belt"; | 4/10/93(2) radio program KTKK; |
| 4/26/92(3), 5/1/92(1) "L.A. Riots and The Bigger Plan"; | 4/24/93(3); 5/2/93(2); 5/16/93(2); |
| 5/11/92(3) * "Silent Weapons For Quiet Wars"; | 5/23/93(3), 6/20/93(2); |
| 5/30/92(3) * "The Divine Plan and places In Between", tapes 1-3; | 6/20/93(1)*Mystery Virus in New Mexico |
| 6/28/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT; | 7/2/93(2)* Rayelan Russbacher on KTKK; |
| 6/30/92(3) * "The Divine Plan and places In Between", tapes 4-6; | 7/11/93(3); 7/18/93(2); 7/30/93(3); |
| 8/31/92(2) Anti-Christ Banksters; | 7/31/93(1) KTKK Little Crow; |
| 12/31/92(1) * Constitutional Law Center; | 8/8/93(2); 8/21/93(2);8/29/93(2); |
| 1/2/93(2); | 8/22/93(3) Gunther Russbacher interview; |
| 1/14/93(2) Seminar speech by Retired Police Officer Jack McLamb; | 9/5/93(3); 9/14/93(2), 9/19/93(3); |
| 1/16/93(2); 1/23/93(3); 1/30/93(2); | 10/9/93(3); 10/16/93(3); 10/30/93(2); |
| 2/6/93(1); 2/13/93(2); 2/18/93(2); | 11/13/93(2); 11/21/93(3); 11/27/93(2); |
| 2/20/93(2) radio program on KTKK featuring | 12/5/93(2); 12/12/93(2); 12/18/93(1); |

VISA, DISCOVER AND
MASTER CARD ACCEPTED

#1-#5 Corporation Lectures (\$5 each tape).

everything here and it controls all our foreign relations. It makes and breaks governments at will. No man and no body of men is more entrenched in power than the arrogant credit monopoly which operates the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. These evil-doers have robbed this country of more than enough money to pay the national debt. What the national Government has permitted the Federal Reserve Board to steal from the people should now be restored to the people. The people have a valid claim against the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. If that claim is enforced, Americans will not need to stand in breadlines or to suffer and die of starvation in the streets. Homes will be saved, families will be kept together, and American children will not be dispersed and abandoned. The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks owe the United States Government an immense sum of money. We ought to find out the exact amount of the people's claim. We should know the amount of the indebtedness of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks to the people and we should collect that amount immediately. We certainly should investigate this treacherous and disloyal conduct of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks.

Here is a Federal Reserve Note. Immense numbers of these notes are now held abroad. I am told they amount to upward of a billion dollars. They constitute a claim against our government and likewise a claim against the money our people have deposited in the member banks of the Federal Reserve System. Our people's money to the extent of \$1,300,000,000 has within the last few months been shipped abroad to redeem Federal Reserve Notes and to pay other gambling debts of the traitorous Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. The greater part of our monetary stock has been shipped to foreigners. Why should we promise to pay the debts of foreigners to foreigners? Why should our government be put into the position of supplying money to foreigners? Why should American farmers and wage earners add millions of foreigners to the number of their dependents? Why should the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks be permitted to finance our competitors in all parts of the world? Do you know why the tariff was raised? It was raised to shut out the flood of Federal Reserve goods pouring in here from every quarter of the globe—cheap goods produced by cheaply paid foreign labor on unlimited supplies of money and credit sent out of this country by the dishonest and unscrupulous Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. Go out in Washington to buy an electric light bulb and you will probably be offered one that was made in Japan on American money. Go out to buy a pair of fabric gloves and inconspicuously written on the inside of the gloves that will be offered to you will be found the words "made in Germany" and that means "made on the public credit of the United States Government paid to German firms in American gold taken from the confiscated bank deposits of the American people."

The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks are spending \$100,000,000 a week buying government securities in the open market and are thus making a great bid for foreign business. They are trying to make rates so attractive that the human-hair mer-

chants and distillers and other business entities in foreign lands will come here and hire more of the public credit of the United States Government and pay the Federal Reserve outfit for getting it for them.

Mr. Chairman, when the Federal Reserve Act was passed the people of the United States did not perceive that a world system was being set up here which would make the savings of an American school-teacher available to a narcotic-drug vendor in Cacao. They did not perceive that the United States was to be lowered to the position of a coolie country which has nothing but raw materials and heavy goods for export; that Russia was destined to supply manpower and that this country was to supply financial power to an international superstate—a superstate controlled by international bankers and international industrialists acting together to enslave the world for their own pleasure.

The people of the United States are being greatly wronged. If they are not, then I do not know what "wronging the people" means. They have been driven from their employments. They have been dispossessed of their homes. They have been evicted from their rented quarters. They have lost their children. They have been left to suffer and to die for the lack of shelter, food, clothing, and medicine.

The wealth of the United States and the working capital of the United States has been taken away from them and has either been locked in the vaults of certain banks and great corporations or exported to foreign countries for the benefit of the foreign customers of those banks and corporations. So far as the people of the United States are concerned, the cupboard is bare. It is true that the warehouses and coal yards and grain elevators are full, but the warehouses and coal yards and grain elevators are padlocked and the great banks and corporations hold the keys. The sacking of the United States by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks and their confederates is the greatest crime in history.

Mr. Chairman, a serious situation confronts the House of Representatives today. We are the trustees of the people and the rights of the people are being taken away from them. Through the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks, the people are losing the rights guaranteed to them by the Constitution. Their property has been taken from them without due process of law. Mr. Chairman, common decency requires us to examine the public accounts of the government to see what crimes against the public

welfare have been and are being committed.

What is needed here is a return to the Constitution of the United States. We need to have a complete divorce of Bank and State. The old struggle that was fought out here in Jackson's day must be fought over again. The independent United States Treasury should be reestablished and the government should keep its own money under lock and key in the building the people provided for that purpose. Asset currency, the device of the swindler, should be done away with. The government should buy gold and issue United States currency on it. The business of the independent bankers should be restored to them. The State banking systems should be freed from coercion. The Federal Reserve districts should be abolished and State boundaries should be respected. Bank reserves should be kept within the borders of the States whose people own them, and this reserve money of the people should be protected so that international bankers and acceptance bankers and discount dealers cannot draw it away from them. The exchanges should be closed while we are putting our financial affairs in order. The Federal Reserve Act should be repealed and the Federal Reserve Banks, having violated their charters, should be liquidated immediately. Faithless government officers who have violated their oaths of office should be impeached and brought to trial. Unless this is done by us, I predict that the American people, outraged, robbed, pillaged, insulted, and betrayed as they are in their own land, will rise in their wrath and send a President here who will sweep the money changers out of the temple.

[END QUOTE]

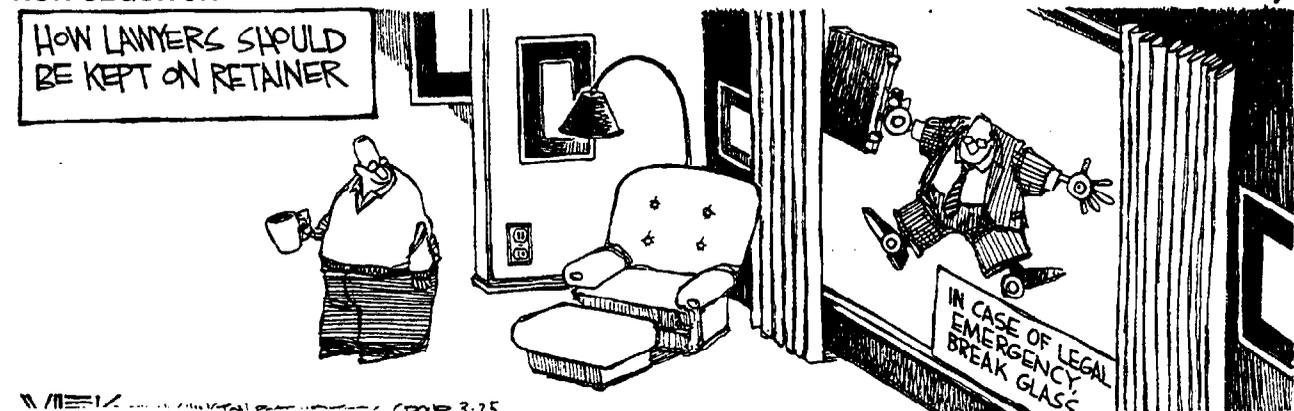
The only comment I shall make prior to closing this is to request that you go back and read every paragraph of this speech again and mentally add the burden of increased tampering and total control for over sixty years and ask yourself: WHERE ARE WE TODAY???

You are in all but irreversible circumstances, dear ones, for you have waited too long for action. Your gold, for instance, is all gone—moved away, confiscated! [See last week's CONTACT for an interesting, though sinister, historical sidebar on this matter.]

What have you done with your wondrous one nation, UNDER GOD, INDIVISIBLE—WITH LIBERTY AND JUSTICE? YOU HAVE SOLD IT, INCLUDING YOUR SOULS, TO THE DEVIL!

Salu—and may God grant you wisdom and power to reclaim that which is your birthright.

NON SEQUITUR



An Exchange Of Letters Between Ronn And Kevin

6/9/94 - 6/16/94

Dear Ronn,

Thank you for responding to my last letter. I really look forward to hearing from you. Incidentally I am forwarding copies of your correspondence to *CONTACT*, so if there's anything you don't want published, please indicate.

Right now I am at a stop-off en route to my daughter's graduation (8th Grade) in Northern California. A very warm day here.

I will certainly start writing to the Governor of Nevada as requested. I am curious to know why you are incarcerated in Nevada. It would also help to know why you are incarcerated, how long the sentence was and if and when it expired. I have heard that you were due for release recently. Some details would help to add persuasion in the letters.

Since hearing you on the 5/14 meeting tape [see *The Word* on p.53], with Michael Silverhawk, I received an information packet on the Refounding Amendment, and then got a call from Barbara Scott. She has entered it as a California Initiative. We need 2.7 Million signatures by Dec. 26, 1994. If it fails, we have to wait 2 years to re-enter it. Barb is very gung-ho and positive, but it seems to me we should have given ourselves more time. The question is, do we even have that time? Would you please comment on this (i.e., should we delay the starting gun if it's still possible to do so.)

I was aware of Barb but had never met her and was pleased to find out that she is a *CONTACT* reader. Also that she had been out to video tape an interview with you at the jail. I now have a copy. Will send one to *CONTACT* if they haven't seen it. I was curious to see what you looked like.

I am not exactly a JFK Conspiracy student. I have been a student of the *CONTACT* and its predecessors for the last 4 years, and the JFK thing has come up. There's tons of research and interest in that one subject. In fact there's tons on the whole World Conspiracy so that it boggles the mind that Joe-public is unaware of it. The prospect of getting 2.7 million of them to see that we even need to re-found is daunting, to say the least. We need a miracle.

Incidentally, is it true that *CONTACT* is read throughout the Government and the halls of the Elite conspiracy? When and how did you first learn of it?

Getting back to one of your earlier letters, can you describe what you saw and did in the underground facilities that you visited. Who controls them and what goes on there and how do they keep the public from finding out? Actually, I think I know the answers from *CONTACT*, but any further first-hand corroboration you can reveal would be most appreciated.

Thank you for the confirmation on the Tippet/JFK swap. The revealing thing (to me) about it was to realize that Earl Warren and "The Government" were not in collusion. These people must be very clever and must have selected officer Tippet for this role as part of the original plan. I can't imagine that the doctors at Bethesda could have been fooled.

I have just read the June 7, 88-page *CONTACT*

and I urge you not to reveal anything that would endanger your safety. There are all kinds of things I want to know, but I can wait.

As far as going inside the North Pole, I thought that the entrance at the poles was much larger. I have read, or heard, of Norwegian fishermen sailing North and finding a reversal in the temperature gradient, and sailing inside and finding tall inhabitants and tropical vegetation. Can you corroborate any of this? The subject of a hollow earth has been mentioned by Commander Hatonn in the *JOURNALS* called *SPACE GATE* and *SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET* and in some taped meetings. Also in the Walter Russell material it was pointed out that most all natural bodies have hollow centers. The *JOURNALS* mentioned the flight of 200,000 Nazis to Antarctica at the end of WWII and some subsequent clues of their continued presence and that they will be a major player in the end-times scenario. Also, the voyages of Admiral Bird. Other sources have described a hollow earth, inhabited, with a central sun which, shining out of the opening, causes the Aurora Borealis.

I'd better close this and get it mailed. May God bless you and keep you safe. (Commander Hatonn has often mentioned that you can ask within for protection and receive it.)

Keep up the good work.

/s/ Kevin

6/16/94

Dear Kevin,

Thanks for your letter. If you wish to quote me to *CONTACT* or anyone else, please feel free to do so.

I chose to be incarcerated in Nevada. I broke the law and the charges were "theft" and "attempted theft". I am trying to get my date as I write.

The "Refounding Amendment" is a start but, if passed, will only be a band-aid on a mortal wound. What we need is a change of over-all attitude and to install into people there are no "free lunches". We must accept responsibility for our, each and every, action. I don't want to take care of your grandparents, and don't expect and will not ask for you to take care of mine. 12/26/94 is not realistic to get 2.7 million signatures but it could be done. Barbara Scott is persistent. No, go for it. Doing something is an attitude that must be adopted by more. Step two is "leadership".

I'm not sure why you would like to see me. In here, I'm one of many convicts and wear blue like 6000 others do. Some people have seen the video by Barbara Scott and thought I was being too easy. Most of my life, I've been into doing, instead of talking. I need to learn to balance that, but I learn fast.

A miracle is only a state of mind. Just start getting signatures and if it's meant to be, it will be.

I first learned of *CONTACT* being read by the COMMITTEE by talking with members of the COMMITTEE. Then, when talking with my attorney, he was laughing about something I had said in *CONTACT*. The members of Government who were

present had a copy. When I spoke with members of the Banking Committee, they quoted from *CONTACT*.

As to who controls the underground facilities, I cannot say, although control is probably a joint effort. My Government "ID" card, with the metallic strip, granted me access. Many, or should I say, *selected* members and officials of many countries, have access. They are primarily in the scientific field. The primary source of information that the public receives is from the mainstream media. For your information, the mainstream media knows very little of what really goes on. If they find out, their information is suppressed. You really don't think that, for example, you can learn anything from the *San Francisco Examiner* or the *Oakland Tribune*.

The members of Government were not intelligent enough to be in the same company with the Committee. The Committee didn't hire officer Tippet, "Sylvio Osvaldo Tomayo Reyes", AKA Carlos, the Jackal, did. Carlos died in Grover City, California on September 29, 1963. The payoff to "Tippet" was made by someone who you correspond with. The Doctors signed the death certificate at the direction of others. They did not examine or view the body of "JFK".

The entrance to the North Pole is large enough for any vehicle that is made on this planet to enter, 1-1/2 miles wide and (guess) 2000' feet tall. There is no water access to the North Pole.

I am familiar with the *JOURNALS* and what was said about the Nazis. Read what "Hatonn" has said. There are no Nazis either hidden or involved in this subject matter. There are German people, Scots, Indian and just about every other ethnic background that you know. Some you don't know.

The core of our planet is not hollow. There is one passage that I know of from North to South. The center of our planet is still molten. Obviously, the passage from the poles is not in a straight line but is adequate for experienced pilots. Yes, there is a source of light in the inhabited areas but I cannot give you the source. There is vegetation but I cannot give you varieties. I have been in several facilities and the only difference that meets the eye is the strata above you. Houses, apartments, food stores, etc. I was working and, to tell you the truth, I didn't pay that much attention. My perception of many subjects is different as I have grown to accept those things. How I perceive things now is different.

The end-time scenario that you mentioned, if it comes, will not be brought on by Nazis. It will be brought on by certain members of the human race. However, the end is nowhere near. We are just approaching the beginning, April 12, 2011.

The Aurora Borealis is a result of a frozen lake, west about 10 miles from the entrance of the one at the North Pole. You will be interested to know, Admiral Byrd is playing a major role right now in many things. He kept his mouth shut. When you find out what I am saying, you will be surprised. Thanks again for writing and keep it up. We will meet.

/s/ Ronn Jackson

Use Of Monarch Mind Control Methodology For Programming Manchurian Candidates For Social Violence In U.S. Society

7/2/94 #2 HATONN

USE OF MONARCH MIND CONTROL METHODOLOGY FOR PROGRAMMING MANCHURIAN CANDIDATES FOR SOCIAL VIOLENCE IN U.S. SOCIETY

[QUOTE:]

[Editor's note: The following comes from a document called "A Newsletter From A Christian Ministry" for December 1993]

WHAT IT IS:

[H: Since we have run this information several times, bear with us as we present a different resource and perhaps you can once again overcome your aversion to TRUTH and HEAR how it IS!]

One of the best kept secrets in history is the Monarch Mind-control programming which uses trauma-based mind control along with state of the art mind control to create humans who are totally controlled by a "handler" without even knowing that they are controlled. This is accomplished by sophisticated use of the brain's ability to disassociate, which is used to the extreme to create structured multiple-personality-disordered minds.

For an extremely technical definition of what the Monarch program was: it was used as US Department of Defense code name for a subsection of the CIA's Operation Artichoke which is also known as Project MK-Ultra. However, this technical definition is misleading because the Monarch programming under various names such as marionette programming has been going on since the Nazis.

HOW IT WORKS

The basic component of the Monarch program is the sophisticated manipulation of the child's mind to protect itself from extreme trauma by creating Multiple Personality Disorder. The most inhumane severe torture is used on children to create extensive MPD. Then the various alters (personalities) are found and programmed using state of the art mind-control.

Harmonics and sound waves are used to manipulate the RNA covering of neuron pathways to the subconscious. Harmonic generators code named "ether-wave" are able to imbed detailed commands which are linked to audible triggers. This is one of the standard features of the Monarch program. It allows the slaves to be controlled by trigger words which make no sense or seem to carry no negative connotation to outside listeners.

For instance the words, "Mr. Postman wait

and see" might set off an access sequence so that a slave living away from its master goes to its master (also called a handler).

Some slaves are turned into sleepers. They live normal lives but perhaps carry out an assignment 40 years down the road at a prearranged date or a prearranged trigger. Some of the Illuminati hierarchy have been turned into sleepers so that they can be available when the AntiChrist begins ruling, to train the large influx of new people into the Illuminati and Satanism.

Another basic component of the Monarch program is lots of electro shock. Stun guns, staffs with hidden electric cattle prods, and cattle prods are frequently used on the slaves. Electroshock is used to create MPD in the creation of the slave, and later it is used to remove memories after the slave has carried out a mission, or to instill fear and obedience in a reluctant slave. Slaves generally carry horrible body memories of excruciating electro-shock tortures to their entire bodies. As the slaves begin a therapeutic deprogramming process they will recover these horrible memories, not to mention many other painful memories.

DANGERS INVOLVED

Every Monarch slave has thousands of Internal safety devices (programs, etc.) to prevent anything from freeing the slave of her or his programming. **IF YOU DISCOVER A MONARCH SLAVE—BE CAREFUL NOT TO TELL THEM WHAT YOU KNOW OR YOU MAY CAUSE THEM TO COMMIT SUICIDE.** If any of the readers of this article do find a Monarch slave I suggest they call and talk to me about any steps they plan to take. Suicide programs are attached to all types of things within a Monarch slave. Do not mistakenly think you can tamper with the programming. Do not think that you can merely tell the slave that you want to free the person, and expect that they will automatically want your help. Working with Monarch slaves (also called Marionette survivors) is touchy, like handling ticking bombs. It also calls for extreme dedication and patience. [H: It appears the first part of this writing comes from someone called Fritz Springmeier and at this point we only have some extracted pages from a document regarding or issued by this person. I have no further information, yet, to offer about him. However, the other parties (and from whom this information also comes) are

Mark Phillips and Cathy O'Brien (to name two) and we will have information on them a bit later in the writing.]

OUR WORK TO EXPOSE IT:

In the summer of 1991, I decided to put out a chapter I had written on a book I was putting together on Mind Control. This chapter was Chapter 3 and concerned the Monarch project. I put out this chapter in its rough form as a monograph about the Monarch program, and have mailed out hundreds to people free of charge. Everyone who subscribed to my newsletter at that time got one. [H: Ah, still no address but we have a clue; this came from A Newsletter from a Christian Ministry, Dec. 1993]

In the summer of 1993, I began getting information from Mark Phillips concerning the Monarch program. Mark's information dovetailed with what I knew and his information gave me a greater perspective on things. Mark Phillips has been deprogramming Monarch Mind-controlled slaves. He and Cathy O'Brien, who was a presidential model slave, have written over 76 papers on various aspects of the Monarch program. I have some, but not all of those papers, and I am now going to make the inventory lists available to my newsletter subscribers. At the end of this article I will reprint Mark's Information Inventory List. Those who are interested can either write Mark or contact me. Both Mark and I are extremely busy—so I don't know which of us is better to contact. Mark is currently working with at least six Monarch slaves to deprogram them, and I am working with about the same number on more of a friendship level to try to be supportive in any way for these people.

A book with excellent documentation exposing the Monarch Project is on the drawing boards and, when this book comes out, I and others will distribute it. Plans are to provide all readers of this newsletter a copy. [H: Our prior information regarding Mark and Cathy came from them directly to us so I will suggest you contact them and obviously they will be in touch with this party.]

HISTORY OF THE MONARCH PROGRAMMING

The present day trauma-based mind-control is an outgrowth of practices that the Mystery Religions practiced in deep secrecy. Satanism has been alive and well for many centuries but has remained unexposed be-

Every Monarch slave has thousands of internal safety devices (programs, etc.) to prevent anything from freeing the slave of her or his programming. **IF YOU DISCOVER A MONARCH SLAVE—BE CAREFUL NOT TO TELL THEM WHAT YOU KNOW OR YOU MAY CAUSE THEM TO COMMIT SUICIDE.**

hind its religious fronts due to the ability of generational satanists to create MPD (Multiple Personality Disorder). Many of the European kings were Satanists who had MPD. The royal families of Denmark, the Netherlands, Spain and England are all involved with the occult and satanism. The Romanov family which had branches in Prussia and Russia was also deeply into the occult. An examination of the jewelry that the Romanov family had while they ruled Russia is an eye opener. Their jewelry was very occultic, even though they had a good Christian front for the public.

Unless a satanist has MPD they will go insane due to the horrifying things that high level satanism is involved in doing. Only satanists with MPD can survive. It goes without saying then that people in the higher levels of the Illuminati have MPD, but that does not mean they are highly structured MPDs such as the Monarch slaves. Monarch slaves have their MPD structured so that they become human computers or human robots—human zombies in a sense, except that they have front alters that can look and act like most everyone else.

The name Monarch does not derive from its royal heritage, but rather refers to the Monarch butterfly. Children who are traumatized have their legs tied and are electroshocked and tortured so that alters (personalities) form that think they are butterflies. This was the original reason for the name Monarch being attached to this trauma-based mind control.

Under the Nazis, the satanic use of MPD was refined. After W.W.II, the CIA smuggled into the U.S. German and Italian scientists and specialists who were developing the Monarch programming.

The Monarch programming is also referred to as Marionette programming. A marionette is a puppet and Nazi German psychologists were working hard at creating the perfect human puppets. The end result of all the hard work put in by German, Italian, American and British researchers was the creation of an almost fool-proof impossible to detect human mind-controlled slave.

Over the years since the 1940s, over 1 million Americans underwent Monarch programming; however, only 40,000 have extremely detailed records kept on them, and are also entered on a computer data base. Only privileged people have access to that data base. Reprogramming centers have been set up around the country to insure that any Monarch slave which might escape can be reprogrammed. The chance of any Mind-controlled slave escaping is exceptionally small due to the fact that the programming is so powerful and is so difficult to counteract.

[H: We may as well pause right here and let you in on a "biggie" which some of your regular readers might have forgotten as well—the WACO fiasco was just that—a fiasco. That whole project at Mt. Carmel was an MK-Ultra (Monarch) programming set-up. There were "sleepers" involved—only these guys got to working with God and when the programming said "wake up"—

most of the player puppets DID NOT! IT IS A SMALL WORLD ISN'T IT?]

MEETING PLACES

Not all Monarch slaves live with their masters. Monarch slaves who live and work apart from their masters must be accessed, which is done by the use of cryptic keys. I have begun to identify various localities which are being utilized to access the slaves. I will now discuss some of these cover activities.

The entire country western music industry is a cover for drug running and the Monarch program. Many of the country western songs are tailored to be utilized for programming. In recent years, "Karoke" singing has become popular in the U.S. Karoke singing is just one of several ways that Monarch slaves can be taken away from their homes for access-

ing, reprogramming, and for assignments. Various Monarch slaves are becoming acquainted with each other via this method. If anyone examines the pioneer Karoke version of such songs as *White Rabbit* you will easily see that this film with its song is a tool used by select Karoke spots for triggering Monarch slaves who have "Alice in Wonderland" programming. Alice in Wonderland programming and The Wizard of Oz programming are two popular base programs still in use today. Walt Disney productions have played a major role in the Monarch program and some of their children's films are being deliberately constructed with Monarch triggers and keys.

Besides using Karoke Bars as a place to secretly bring Monarch slaves in for accessing, the Illuminati uses fraternal meetings and churches. Some churches have lights and other items which reinforce and interact with the programming the Monarch slaves have. Church leaders will say buzz words and use hand signals to interact with the Monarch slaves who have been ordered to attend these churches.

In the Portland area, we have a man in his twenties who is named Rex who has the job of accessing Monarch slaves and bringing them into one of the five reprogramming centers. I have been in the process of identifying where these centers are located. I have had the opportunity also to identify two of the programmers in this area, one is a middle-aged man named Ed, who uses his sales work with meat as a cover.

PURPOSES FOR THE SLAVES

The most important duty of the Monarch slaves is to perpetuate the horrible secret satanic activity of the Illuminati. Much of the horrible deeds of the Illuminati would be impossible for a normal person to do, but someone who is Monarch programmed and who is so controlled that they will not even have the most common human feeling of self-preservation, these slaves can be gotten to do the evil dirty work. Bear in mind that "snuff" films and other gross things are being made daily and Monarch slaves can help with this type of stuff.

Slaves are also used in the regular entertainment industry because they have no moral barriers to orders and because they have photographic memories to learn their lines. Slaves are used in professional, college and high school sports, such as baseball and basketball. Slaves are used in the military as hard core soldiers (and they can't be beat for suicide missions), and by the intelligence agencies as spies. Slaves are used for drug running, money laundering, prostitution, pornography and acting. The slaves are also good for shooting up people and places to insure stiff anti-gun legislation is enacted and that the public is scared and dysfunctional.

BO GRITZ

Bo Gritz is just one of several male Monarch slaves who have been used to infiltrate the opposition to the NWO.

The newer slaves that I am seeing have got various kinds of Alien programming, so that they believe aliens are communicating to them in their heads. The various alien programs appear to be part of a vast scheme to create a strong belief in aliens and to create a mock alien invasion to provide justification for a strong One-World-Government.

[H: Moreover, these aliens will be represented as LIZARD-SERPENT-LIKE BEINGS! God's hosts NEVER appear as such! EVER!!]

COVER-UP

Because the public has suffered so many atrocities from Monarch slaves who have gone berserk or who have carried out horrendous assignments, the CIA launched a secret COVER-UP project called **Operation Armageddon** to convince people that the Monarch slaves are demonic possessed people who are merely the result of an influx of evil supernatural forces in the end times. Although Christians realize that Satan is working overtime in these last days, the world is not undergoing an influx of new demonic forces, so much as it is simply coming under the stronger domination of evil forces.

The CIA has also targeted psychologists who are trying to advance therapies to help Monarch victims. So far American psychologists are losing about 95% of the Monarch victims who come to them for help. Only a few of the over 1 million people programmed have ever been successfully deprogrammed. That is not to say that efforts are not underway to rectify that, but the solution is hard enough to apply even without the interference of the Illuminati and the government intelligence agencies which work for them.

One of the most interesting items for me to observe is how professional and smooth the secrecy that covers the Monarch programming has been. Very little over the years has been done to arouse suspicions. Monarch slaves carry out their assignments and are accessed right under the noses of ordinary people. Even when ordinary people observe Monarch slaves, they are incapable of accessing what they are seeing because people interpret events from their own frame of reference.

OWNERS

People in the Illuminati, even some of the neophytes at the lowest levels are allowed the privilege of owning a Monarch slave. The various smaller occult groups have learned

The entire country-western music industry is a cover for drug running and the Monarch program. Many of the country-western songs are tailored to be utilized for programming.

the basics of Monarch programming and are now carrying out their own programming. One of these is the KKK, which is covered in a previous article in this newsletter.

An owner of a slave will ordinarily carry a stun gun (up to 200,000 volts DC) to erase the memory of his slave, and they will also carry a black or grey spiral book with all their own slave's access codes, triggers, cryptic keys and programs. All this will fit into a briefcase. A working knowledge of hypnosis is helpful to understand how to deal with the slave in certain instances. Because the slave is under the most powerful combinations of mind-control and is so divided against his or her own self, it is almost impossible to have many problems with the slave if the handler does what he is supposed to do. However, some handlers get drunk or loan the slave to inexperienced people, etc., and problems do develop. Of course the slaves always end up taking the blame for everything that goes wrong.

In other words: a briefcase with the programming book and stun gun are basically all that it needed to control a Monarch slave for the rest of his or her life.

Some of these stun guns are only a few inches long and look like boxes.

SEXUAL SLAVE ALTERS

Kittens and cat alters are frequently the sexual alters. Sexual alters and sexual slave models are frequently labelled Betas. The Illuminati found out how to create women with insatiable sexual appetites. This is done via torture and rape early in the child's life. After the initial personality splits, using rape and electro shock, the father figure (called "Daddy" by many Monarch slaves) carries out repeated sex (incest) to develop the sexual desire. Experts in sex will often give "finishing lessons" to the slaves so that the sexual alters can perform incredible sexual feats with which normal prostitutes are not likely to be able to begin to compare. Marilyn Monroe was a Monarch Sex slave. It is public knowledge that she was sexually abused as an orphan, but it has been skillfully kept from the public that she was a Presidential Model Monarch Slave. President Kennedy found her more entertaining than Jackie, which is no surprise.

PROFILE OF MONARCH VICTIMS

* Monarch victims have structured MPD. Their MPD may be detected through a whole range of clues. It is not within the scope of this paper to give all the many clues and indications of MPD, but the following might be tip-offs:

a. the person changes tastes and behavior and is self-contradictory in what they say they like.

b. the person believes that aliens are talking inside their heads. *

c. the person is not able to comfortably watch certain films such as the Wizard of Oz, or Alice in Wonderland or some other particular non-horror movie.

The list of clues could go on for a long ways on how to detect structured MPD.

* Older ones may have tattoos with a Monarch butterfly. (This applies to CIA and Government Models especially.) Since the 1970s most Monarch victims have no longer been tattooed but wear butterfly barrettes, large butterfly ear rings, pins, necklaces, brace-

lets, or embroidered insignias. Illuminati Monarch slaves often do not have any tattoos because their bodies have to be blemish free to be qualified for the higher ranks within the Illuminati.

* Victims will have scars of various kinds on their bodies, including multiple electric prod scars or the resultant moles on their bodies. The type of scarring that these victims have is a long subject just in itself.

* When the victims get memory most if not all victims have participated in weird sex and pornography.

* Monarch victims suffer all types of problems, including confusion, fears, headaches, program-induced medical problems, hurting feet, dizziness, seeing black and white spots, etc., etc.

Men who are active in the programming will often have multiple marriages and will most often then marry a woman of striking appearance and who is much younger—but with little show of emotional attachment.

SUMMARY

This is a very brief look at the Monarch programming. This Mind-control is a very serious threat to survival of civilization as we know it. There are many more sophisticated mind-control techniques such as using microwaves hooked to a computer, and brain stem implants, and still other methods, but the Monarch type of trauma-based Mind Control programming is likely to be around for a long time. Today this programming can be carried out in a house or other small facility, making it a highly possible cottage industry of the 21st century.

Following this article, I will have a question-and-answer section on commonly asked questions on the Monarch programming, and then that will be followed up with an article about a specific Monarch slave being used as a spy against us.

Directly following this is a list of material Mark Phillips (a deprogrammer) and Cathy O'Brien (a deprogrammed ex-slave) have written on the Monarch project.

COMMONLY ASKED QUESTIONS ABOUT THE MONARCH MIND CONTROL PROGRAM

Q: Are many of the random killings, assassinations, and murders actually caused by Monarch programmed people?

Yes, mind-controlled slaves are often the culprits to these seemingly "random" events. The reason I can give that answer is that I know to some degree what the insiders are planning. But when a person is very familiar with how Monarch mind-controlled slaves act one can also pick tiny clues that would tend to support my yes answer. When I listen or read about current murders there are frequently clues that would often point that direction.

An example of a case which a brother recently brought to my attention is Mark Chapman who killed John Lennon. The book *Who Killed John Lennon* by Fenton Bresler shows that Mark was put under some type of CIA mind control. On pages 174 and 221 of the book one gets some glimpses of Mark's fascination for the Wizard of Oz. The lyrics of the Beatles' songs (also used for Monarch programming) were also important to him. (Remember how Charles Manson—also a Monarch program victim—liked the lyrics of the

Beatles music in his own weird way?) Bresler writes about Mark Chapman (p. 220-221), "...Mark did a strange thing: he set up, on a bureau in his room, a display of his most treasured possessions... They were designed to show the police the "real" Mark when, as he anticipated, they later entered the room after he had accomplished the murder... there was a movie still from *The Wizard of Oz* showing the young Judy Garland as Dorothy wiping away the Cowardly Lion's tears with "To Dorothy" written on it in Mark's own handwriting." Basically, all the Monarch Mind-controlled slaves I have worked with have set up displays with memorabilia/knick-knacks of items associated with the type of programming they have had.

Q: How many Christians know about this?

Rebecca Brown in her last book talks about someone who has escaped from the Temple of Set. Her description of the person indicates that the person was a Monarch slave. Whether Rebecca Brown knows about the Monarch program she has at least tried to work with one of its victims.

Bob Larson on a recent show had a Monarch person call in. This Monarch victim had different alters speak to Bob on a couple of different days. How much Bob Larson knows is hard to pin-point—but he was saying various things on the show that indicated to me that he knew some of the treatment process that psychologists are offering to victims of MPD.

Bill Schnoebelen, who has a Christian ministry and who had written several informative books on the occult, and who was not from a generational satanic family but who was allowed to reach the neophyte level of the Illuminati is familiar with the Monarch program. I will be sharing more with him about it in the future.

Christians who are in ministry where they deal with Satanism are going to encounter Monarch victims, whether they realize what they are working with or not.

Christian psychologists who have bumped into the Monarch program's victims are under professional standards not to talk about their clients, and they by-and-large have only spoken to their peers about what is going on. My guess is that there are only around 100 Christian psychologists nation-wide who specialize in disassociative disorders such as structured MPD.

In summary, although there are some very knowledgeable people who know about the Monarch program, knowledge of it has not reached people in general. Percentage wise perhaps 1 Christian in a thousand knows about the program. When one considers how dangerous this Monarch project is and yet how it is still a secret, then one realizes that our work is cut out to inform the public while there is still a chance.

[H: Be careful, readers, MANY MORE CHRISTIANS ARE MONARCH-PROGRAMMED THAN YOU WHO EVEN KNOW ABOUT IT HAVE ANY IDEA. AND THE TEACHERS WHO PREACH TO THE CONGREGATIONS ARE THE WORST OF THE LOT. I MAKE NO COMMENT ON THE PRESENT WRITER IN THIS INSTANCE. HOWEVER, THIS IS EXACTLY "HOW" THEY WORK!]

Q: Isn't MPD really demonic possession?

No, MPD has been clinically proven. Anyone can look up in the DSM-3 or DSM-4, which

is the standard work for mental health professions, and you will see that MPD has been scientifically identified and recognized.

Anyone who really gets to know what they are working with—that is if they really get into working with Monarch victims for a long period of time—then he or she will realize that the MPD is for real, and that it is not demonic possession. That doesn't mean demons are not attached, because demons are certainly attached to Monarch slaves. Illuminati Monarch Slaves likely had Moon Child ceremonies done for them when they were yet a fetus in order to demonize the fetus.

**MORE ON BO GRITZ, A
MONARCH SLAVE BEING USED
AS A SPY BY THE NWO**

After my last article in my January '94 newsletter exposing Bo Gritz as a Monarch slave, I got wind through the patriot "grapevine" that Bo Gritz was planning to come to Portland and make a big production in confronting me. Supposedly by confronting me unexpectedly he could make me look bad. Afterwards I got further news that he had decided not to come but simply to confront me with a phone call. [H: Yes, Dharma has had the same good old offers! You will note, however, that Col. Gritz avoids ME at all costs! THAT IS ONE WAY YOU CAN KNOW FOR SURE THAT HE KNOWS EXACTLY WHO I AM!] That has not happened, so I imagine his handler and the CIA are trying to make sure they have his programming protected before he confronts someone like me. Depending on what the situation is, I might feel obliged to try to shake up his programming. [H: It's easy, friend, I already HAVE!] Anyway, I would like to go easy on Bo, because he is only following orders and his front alters do not know what he is all about. Further, I do not suggest readers of this newsletter confront Bo with too much because, like many Monarch slaves, the exposure may lead to his death. Still it's hard to feel too sorry knowing that the names of patriots Bo has gathered is going to cause the suffering of a lot of people. [H: It is also hard to let something like "Wolfgang" go unrewarded.]

Bo Gritz lives in Nevada. He has an airport and an airplane in his yard at Sandy Valley, NV. He flies all over the country. Bo got a temple recommend from the local Mormon bishop, **EVEN THOUGH HE DOESN'T EVER ATTEND CHURCH THERE.** That is unusual, and smacks of CIA pull. Although Bo and his wife, Claudia, have joined the Mormon church (on orders from his handler), Bo Gritz went to Pastor Pete Peters' church in Colorado and was also baptized into Pete's Christian church. This double-mindedness may simply be the result of Bo having Multiple Personality Disorder, or it may be due to instruction given to some alters by his handler. Bo never told Pete that he was a temple-recommend Mormon when Pete was baptizing him.

When Bo speaks to Seedliners he is supportive of the seedline doctrine which believes Eve's sin was copulation with Satan thereby producing a race of unredeemable half-demon "Jews".

America West and its tabloid Phoenix Liberator were supportive of Bo's presidential campaign. IT IS KNOWN BY SOME OF US THAT THE CIA IS PROMOTING SPACE RELIGION, SO THIS WHOLE AREA NEEDS INVESTIGATION. JUST WHAT WENT ON BETWEEN

AMERICA WEST, BO GRITZ AND THE CIA? [H: Yes indeed and a lot of the ones who no longer associate with any of those people—would certainly like to know because America West's George Green (and wife) have stolen, outright, around half a million or more dollars directly from the ones he lied to, thieved from and pretended to work with. But I CAN tell you what happened—he could NOT BEAR THE PRESENCE OF CHRIST ENERGY in his presence so he ran away from California to Nevada as rapidly as his big Chrysler would take him when it was going to get tight for him. Who are his handlers and how about his wife? Well, he gets a bit confused in his stories and even if just telling a story his facts will not match twice out of ten times. The LIGHT OF TRUTH will always back-off the bastard adversarial workers. Did George KNOW? Well, he certainly DID when he skived the gold and now argues into infinity that he somehow bought it from himself, was given it as a secret gift, bought it from The Ekkers and on and on ad infinitum. The cases in legal ongoings also seem to go on into infinity as he accumulates ones who work the system without morals or integrity. He made his own bargains with the evil adversary—he also made his own dealings, while selling out everybody who passed this way, and bargains with those who would share his program—including Bo Gritz. Why was this allowed?—SO YOU WOULD SEE AND KNOW AND REALIZE THAT THERE IS A WAR AGAINST GOD, MY GOOD FRIENDS—AND HIS HOSTS. THE ADVERSARY WILL SEND HIS WORKERS AMONG YOU EVERY TIME—AND THEN LET PART OF THEM DESTROY THE OTHER HALF OF HIS OWN TEAM WITHOUT SEEMING TO CARE AT ALL—ALL THE WHILE USING THEM, TWISTING THEM, TAKING FROM THEM WHILE THEY CAN'T FIGHT BACK OR UNDERSTAND! IT IS A DIRTY GAME, READERS, AND YOU ARE IN IT! WELL, THE GREATEST JOY I HAVE IN A DAY OF YOUR COUNTING IS WHEN "I" PULL AWAY KEY PLAYERS FROM MY ENEMY! OH INDEED, I HAVE—AND DO; JUST STICK AROUND A WHILE LONGER.]

Bo has been noted to not remember people from one setting to another. This is simply his MPD. Bo has also been noted to speak differently at different places. In eastern U.S., Bo tells people he is a born-again Christian and that they should "forget about your guns, just love the Lord Jesus Christ." But in Utah, Bo Gritz speaks as if he were a die-hard Mormon. Bo Gritz has been teaching people self-defense training which he calls SPIKE training. However, at a SPIKE training around Oct., '93 Bo Gritz was teaching people how to break into all kinds of locks, and sold people illegal lock-smithing tools at a discount. What is behind this?

Bo Gritz has been strongly denying to the people he leads that "there is no such thing as black, unmarked helicopters, UN troops, handcuffs, shackles, and guillotines, or concentration camps." These things do exist, a great deal of witnesses have reported these things.

Bo Gritz denies in his newsletter that he is a CIA agent. Linda Thompson and Bill Cooper, who are two people exposing the

"Within the first decade of the next century, well over 1 billion human beings may be infected with the AIDS virus."

-- Dr. William Haselne

Chief of the Division of Retrovirology,
Harvard University

AIDS

Secrets, Lies and Myths

EXPOSED!

Jeffrey Shearer

Plus the latest alternative therapies
for AIDS and CANCER

The most complete and shocking record of political,
social, and scientific data on AIDS ever!

FINALLY....

THE ASTONISHING TRUTH,
GATHERED TOGETHER
IN ONE INCREDIBLE BOOK.

The deadly scientific facts about condoms and saliva. The incredible rate of HIV infection among many high school students. The real dangers in: hospitals, medical and dental offices, the blood supply, restaurants, schools, tanning beds, gyms, pools, public restrooms, insects, hospitals, and hotels. How a negative AIDS test can mean nothing...for years.

The truth about the political cover-up and the major AIDS propaganda and disinformation campaign. Incredible evidence about the origins of the AIDS virus, the uses of EMF and biological Warfare technologies, and much, much more.

Plus a separate AIDS Survival Guide to show you exactly how to best protect yourself and your family from the growing AIDS pandemic and its many related diseases. Also, complete safety guidelines and procedures for health professionals.

And a major section on The very latest alternative AIDS and Cancer therapies. Essential information. Massive documentation. 350 pgs. Big 8 1/2 by 11 format.

AIDS Secrets, Lies, and Myths EXPOSED! sells for \$24.95 + \$3.00 shipping and handling.

To order write to:
BioAlert Press Suite 112,
160 N. Fairview Rd.,
Goleta, CA 93117

(The above book is recommended
by Commander Hatonn.)

NWO, both claim to have proof that he is a CIA agent. I don't know that that is any secret. I heard Bo say on a radio interview here in Portland, "I am an intelligence agent." He's said it himself, at least one of his alters said it. When Bo gives a speaking engagement, people who attend have been video-taped. When asked about this Bo has told people not to worry about it.

Again, as a final note, I have learned about Bo Gritz from the best of sources. People simply need to be aware that a civil war is going on in the CIA, and some of the CIA are trying to dismantle the NWO from within. They know exactly what Bo Gritz is, and if you have read last issue of this newsletter or this issue, then you know too.

[END OF QUOTING]

Well, I'm glad that there is no listing of this author's address, etc. I don't think we want to make his life any more miserable. I would still be most happy to share with ones such as this Springmeier, Thompson and yes, indeed, my old debate person, Bill Cooper. I can't say too much for George Green and his confrontation with Bill but I can promise him that Doris and E.J. Ekker are NOT "slimy little pukes" out to hurt, steal or damage him in any way whatsoever.

I would offer one more observation about Bo, however. He took the most insulting approach to my people in quoting the most stupid and garbage material from a set-up story by the Associated Press—and used it on his radio program. However, when an Associated Press series of articles about him were run—he was indignant and spent days on his radio talking about the controlled and lying media. To what type of article do I refer?

LOS ANGELES SENTINEL, Thursday, Feb. 24, 1994

[QUOTING:]

**EX-PRESIDENTIAL CANDIDATE
'BO' GRITZ OPENING
SUPREMACISTS' CAMP**

PORTLAND, Ore. (AP)—Former presidential candidate James "Bo" Gritz is establishing a center for white supremacists in central Idaho, a human rights group said Friday.

Gritz and some ultra-conservative Christian leaders has purchased about 280 acres of land near Kamiah, Idaho, according to a report issued by the Coalition for Human Dignity. [H: This coalition involves several of the major players in the "Wolfgang" Project. His SPIKE training sessions involve one who offers "trusts" and yet has given information to the IRS, etc. It involves one who sets up his scheduling (or did do so) called Gary Anderson who used to SELL THESE TRUSTS and also set up a genuine Constitutional Law Centre Trust in the same building with the Constitutional Law Center and he and George Green managed to bypass the intended receiver with checks, etc., and directly deposited them into a bank in Colorado. George denies involvement even though the checks bear his name and signatures and involvement—along with Gary's. Some of the sidetracked money even came from the same beautiful person, Dave Overton of Texas, from whom George stole the \$350,000 in gold coins. But no one in

the Sheriff's Department—or in the court system, seems to think this is unusual—perhaps IT IS NOT UNUSUAL IN THEIR CIRCLES??

There may, further, be denial of the intent of the place in point here, in Idaho. I find it remarkable because the place is called, PER GRITZ, the CHRISTIAN COVENANT COMMUNITY.]

The land is held in trust by the Oregon-based Almost Heaven Properties and the Western Development Trust, headed by Jack McLamb, a former Arizona police officer and associate of Gritz, according to the report.

Jonathan Mozzochi, the coalition's research director, said the move is "perhaps the most significant development in the white supremacist movement in recent years."

Efforts to reach Gritz, who reportedly has a home in Nevada, were unsuccessful.

Gritz ran an unsuccessful campaign for president in 1992. He also served as an intermediary in the surrender of white separatist Randy Weaver after a deadly firefight with U.S. marshals in northern Idaho in August 1992.

Gritz conducts paramilitary training in Oregon called SPIKE sessions, or Specially Prepared Individuals for Key Events, the coalition said.

The training grew out of his role in the Weaver case, which ended in Weaver's acquittal last year on all charges related to the shootout and ensuing 11-day standoff.

[END OF QUOTING]

MARK PHILLIPS/CATHY O'BRIEN

I leave it to the paper to check out running the listing of information provided by these two people but it seems like a worthy cause. It would be good if everyone at the paper had a copy of everything they offer and perhaps we could share more of their information as they would choose.

I would give the last paragraph as accompanies the listings:

[QUOTING:]

INFORMATION REQUEST FORM

A key to my Survival, among others, has been the careful dissemination of information such as is listed on the Available Information Inventory List. Due to the sensitivity of some information, particularly as pertains to programming, I must request that you fill out this form in its entirety. Like most involved in bringing the New World Order out of the shadows and exposing government mind control, my finances have been thoroughly depleted. I am not a poverty stricken person in pursuit of justice against the Shadow Government; I am poverty stricken BECAUSE I am in pursuit of justice against the Shadow Government (aka the Secret Government, Pandora's Box, Octopus, US Government Criminal Conspiracy, etc.). Therefore, I must require that minimum copying and postage costs (15 cents per page) be met by you. If you're in the same condition financially as I am and can not cover the copying and postage costs, but can contribute to our cause through personal expertise or valid referrals through some applicable way.... I will forward your requested information as quickly as I can afford to.

Name:

Address:

Phone:

Occupation:

What like information for reciprocation do you have:

What is your agenda/purpose for obtaining information:

Call or Write:

Mark Phillips/Cathy O'Brien

P.O. Box 158352

Nashville, Tn. 37215

Notice: To those of you NOT familiar with MIND CONTROL issues, a Reference List of OVER 325 BOOKS/REFERENCES has been compiled for your edification and is available upon request.

[END OF QUOTING]

Thank you and may the LIGHT be given to shine all about you that you might find peace and security within the shelter of GOD. Salu.

C.S.A.T.* (CHECK THE CORRECT ANSWERS)

THE SUGGESTION THAT A UNITED STATES CONGRESSMAN CAN BE BOUGHT FOR ONE OR MORE OF THE FOLLOWING FREEBIES IS DEMEANING:

LUNCH DINNER GOLFING VACATION

LUXURY HOTEL SUITE CORPORATE JET RIDE

OTHER



* CONGRESSIONAL SQUIRM APTITUDE TEST

The Test Is What You *DO* With Challenges

7/3/94 #1 HATONN

MISUNDERSTAND

There always comes a time of sorting. There comes a time when WORDS are not enough. There comes a time when greater good of brotherhood of human in relationship to GOD is greater than is your attention to SELF! There comes a TIME when each individual must THINK for self—and then ACT!

The people under Dharma's nose will be the first to get a blasting of thought-provoking (I sincerely HOPE) and they who work around the clock, who have given everything they have to give, including themselves, will again take the message within and feel inadequate and that they are not giving enough. That is as it must be for even Dharma, who spends ALL her time CAN DO MORE! I know it and she knows it. I use "her" because she is NOT offended and every other one to whom I say this IS! I get the myriad of EXCUSES poured back at me from every direction and the final is, "I'm waiting for YOU to tell us so we don't make mistakes."

No, what you are WAITING FOR is for someone to do the job FOR YOU and allow YOU to protect your assets and keep your rear-end covered. YOUR ENEMY KNOWS THAT IS WHAT YOU WILL DO AND THEREFORE HAS NO PROBLEMS ABOUT DESTROYING YOU OR YOUR NATION OR YOUR PLANET. THE "ENEMY" KNOWS YOU WILL WAIT AND DO NOTHING!

I also hear, "Well I subscribe to CONTACT and I am doing what I think I can do." Do you? Nobody around Tehachapi subscribes to CONTACT. I hear complaint after complaint that since the local restaurant (where the free copies were) closed, the "very enemy" has to get his copy via someone ELSE coming in to snatch a copy. So it ends up the ones who have to make and get out the paper have to also pay for the paper, do the work, make contribution for stamps and then YOU can get a free copy somewhere. I repeat: this is the most widely read piece of public print in the world and the very least subscribed to. "But I'm afraid," I hear you say, "they' might trace me and somehow hurt me." Oh? How so? Have you already tossed out your Constitutional RIGHTS? Do you not realize that if you did not play their games YOU WOULD STILL HAVE FREEDOM? So, if you don't want your name on a list, could you not just send a subscription to someone ELSE? What are you going to do when you REALLY ARE REQUIRED TO MAKE A CHOICE?

Well, I'll tell you what the most of you will do—and your New World Order counts on it—you will DO nothing except bitch and moan because "someone" took your stuff.

GOD WILL DO IT

"But God will do it if HE wants it done!" Then you better be assuming that God is happy to see YOU live in poverty, enslavement and a dictatorial government which feeds on war and sends you, your children and your grandbabies off to die in wars, testings, mind-control and WITH NOTHING to your names except that which they dish out—TO THOSE REMAINING AFTER SOME 6 BILLION PEOPLE ARE "DEPOPULATED" BY HORRENDOUS MEANS OF SEVERAL KINDS. GOD WILL NOT DO "ANYTHING" FOR YOU, ESPECIALLY SAVE YOUR ASSETS, FOR YOUR SELFISH, COWARDLY REASONS.

"But I thought..." WHAT, exactly, do you THINK? That God somehow comes on a white horse and "saves" everyone who says, "Oh, I believe..." WHAT do you "believe"? In whom do YOU REALLY BELIEVE? Do you REALLY think that somehow out of heaven will come soft fluffy clouds and all who said, "Oh, I believe there was a man named Jesus (or anyone)," and you are going to be whisked away before your toes even get wet or warm? Forget it, foolish lambs—FORGET IT AND TURN TO TRUTH LEST YOU PERISH IN SATAN'S UNGODLY PLAN TO DESTROY YOU AND ENSLAVE YOUR VERY SOUL. YOU WILL NOT STAND UP TO SATAN—SO HE LIES TO YOU AND SHOWS YOU AN "EASY WAY" THAT REQUIRES NOTHING OF YOU—AND THEN, MY BELOVED BRETHREN, HE WILL LAUGH AS HE DESTROYS YOU IN THE TRAP.

SAVE THE NATION AND CONSTITUTION

WHO is going to save your nation and Constitution? Oh? I see, you heard Ronn Jackson, or Buckley, or Thompson, or Kidd, or Gritz, or, or, or, say, "I'm going to save our Constitution!"?? How are they going to do THAT? Ronn Jackson can't even GET HIMSELF OUT OF THE INFIRMARY IN THE JAIL IN WHICH HE RESIDES. RUSSBACHER EXCHANGED ONE PRISON FOR ANOTHER HALF A WORLD AWAY! THOMPSON WILL BE ARRESTED AND INCARCERATED THE MINUTE SHE SHOWS UP IN SEPTEMBER WITH A GUN, AT THE CAPITOL IN WASHINGTON! WHO is going to save your nation? WHO IS GOING TO

BE IN THAT CITIZEN MILITIA? WHO IS GOING TO SAVE YOU? Oh, these ones might well be able to turn the entire mess around but you know what? It is going to be because there will be ones in HIGH PLACES WHO SEE THEIR OWN NEED TO GET IT DONE—THIS WAY! BUT THE ONES WHO HAVE CONVINCED THEM OF THIS PRACTICAL POSSIBILITY—HAVE PAID WITH THEIR VERY LIVES, FREEDOM AND LOSS.

And you here (locally)—you are going to do it? You haven't even gotten John Schroepfer's address! A year and a half this FRIEND AND BROTHER has been in isolation and they still use him against you while he is incarcerated in a house with three other old men in Sacramento in the summer with nothing to cool him save an 8-inch fan to blow around the 115 degree heat. His brother LIES to you and YOU DO NOTHING! You got Gunther released and you have made such hell for the State of Nevada and the Feds that Ronn WILL get out—when it is safe to allow his release. DO YOU NOT THINK YOU CAN DO SOMETHING FOR JOHN? He is in a convalescent placement—not a prison. What do YOU want—E.J. to get him? Would that make YOU feel better? What about the suits already against E.J.? Do you think such an action would "help" Ekkers? WHAT ABOUT YOU? WHO OF YOU ARE WILLING TO GO AND GET HIM?? CONSEQUENCES? THE ONES WHO CONTROL HIS VERY EXISTENCE—HAVE NOT HAD PROBLEMS—FROM YOU OR ANYONE ELSE! THEY STILL GET HIS MONEY, DON'T HAVE TO VISIT—AND WOULD (AND DID TRY) TO KILL HIM TO GET HIM OUT OF THE WAY! OR, WILL YOU JUST TALK ABOUT IT UNTIL HATONN DOES IT?? I ASKED YOU TO HAVE HIM OUT FOR LAST THANKSGIVING! HE IS DESPERATE, ALONE, ISOLATED AND HIS LETTERS ARE NEITHER MAILED NOR DOES HE HAVE ALLOWANCE OF FRIENDS KNOWING HIS ADDRESS.

WHY HAS NO-ONE SEEN TO HIS PLACEMENT? WHY HAS NO-ONE SEEN TO SHAPING UP THE BROTHER, THE SON, THE NEPHEW, THE WIFE AND THE STEP-SON? WHY DOES NO-ONE DO ANYTHING?? IF YOU WILL NOT ATTEND YOUR BROTHER—WHY SHOULD GOD ATTEND YOU? WHY IS JOHN "MY" PROBLEM? WHY IS JOHN EKKERS' PROBLEM? NO, FRIENDS IN THIS VALLEY, AND ABOUT JOHN'S FAMILY—IT IS YOUR PROBLEM AND YOU ARE TESTED. IF YOU WILL NOT ATTEND AND DEMAND ON BEHALF OF A FELLOW-FRIEND AND LOAD-SHARER—YOU PROVE THAT YOU WILL DO NOTHING FOR MANKIND AND NATION. JOHN "IS" MANKIND AND NATION!!! Can you not see? Moreover, there are thousands of "Johns", thousands of incarcerated patriots—helpless. No, you PROVE TO GOD, my dears, that you WILL ACTUALLY DO ALMOST NOTHING TO SAVE YOUR OWN FREEDOM AND YOUR OWN ASSETS—BUT WILL CONTINUE TO ALLOW THEM TO DO UNTO YOU UNTIL YOU ARE DEAD AT THEIR HANDS.

IN THE SYSTEM

I do not even accept that you "don't know" what to do or how to do it—WHO DO YOU THINK DOES? No, you don't REALLY think I do—or you would have gotten the mass of burden of ones such as Green, Gritz, Binder, US&P, Brent, Fort, Perry and thus and so OFF THE BACKS OF MY WRITER. FOR WHAT DO YOU WAIT. THE ATTORNEYS THAT SO FAR HAVE DONE NOTHING SAVE TAKE MONEY

AND "OH WELL" WE LOST THAT ONE BUT WE MAY HAVE ANOTHER CHANCE—**IF YOU HAVE SOME MORE MONEY!**? Oh, I see, you will wait until the returns of Ekkers' investments in the past come to "you"—for you know that they will give it to YOU. If you will not stand against the small-fry of the little courts against little cases—**WHO DO YOU EXPECT TO CLEAN UP YOUR COURTS—THE ONES IN PRISON FOR TRYING?**

YOU WAIT?

Well, I work for God—and I tell you here and now. **GOD IS ABOUT THROUGH WAITING—FOR YOU!** YOU THINK I JEST? SATAN IS LAUGHING. DO YOU ALSO THINK IT FUNNY? DO YOU JUST THINK YOU WILL SWING ALLEGIANCE BACK AROUND TO WHAT SOUNDS BETTER—LIKE RAPTURE? FINE, BUT REMEMBER THAT THE "RAPTURE" IS FULLY A PART OF OPERATION BLUE BEAM—AND IT IS NEVER-EVER-LAND—NOT GOLDEN WINGS AND HALOS WITHOUT WANT OR NO DESIRE UNFULFILLED! FOR WHERE THEY PLAN TO SEND YOU IS "STRAIGHT TO HELL": FOR HELL IS WHERE GOD IS NOT! THAT IS ITS DEFINITION—"WITHOUT LIGHTED GOD". LIGHTED GOD CREATOR WILL NOT BE WHERE YOU WILL BE SENT!

BUT WON'T "YOU", IN THE END, SAVE US?

NO: WHY WOULD I DO SUCH A THING? IF YOU WILL NOT EVEN GET A BROTHER OUT OF A PUBLIC CONVALESCENT HOUSE—WHY WOULD I WANT YOU ABOARD AS MY CREW? **Hard to accept? "Hatonn sounds like a nasty parent?" So be it; I certainly can ALLOW and LOVE UNCONDITIONALLY—but brothers, I DO NOT HAVE TO DO ANYTHING FOR YOU.** GOD IS THE WHEEL—THE SPIRAL-OF-LIFE. What YOU send forth is that which is returned unto you. If you allow freedom to be taken FROM YOU—YOU SHALL LIVE WITHOUT FREEDOM. It will NOT simply return on its own good measure!

I NEVER claimed to be anything other than what I am—IN SERVICE 100% TO GOD/CREATOR. JUST LIKE YOU ARE SUPPOSED TO BE AND CLAIM TO BE. I CAME TO BRING FORTH THE WORD OF TRUTH—NOT MAKE YOUR DECISIONS, TIE YOUR SHOES OR CHEW YOUR FOOD—ALL OF WHICH, HOWEVER, I HAVE DONE FOR YOU SO FAR. I do not ask you to believe in aliens, E.T.s or flying dishes. I TELL YOU THAT YOU HAD BETTER GET "RIGHT" WITH GOD CREATOR OR YOU HAVE REAL PROBLEMS. I serve within the Hosts of God—not the lizards or serpents presented by my ENEMY! I do not ask you to believe upon one Jesus Christ (your label)—I tell you that you will either believe AND PRACTICE the laws of Christed guidelines OR YOU ARE NOT GOING TO MOVE INTO AND WITHIN THE CIRCLES OF GOD'S PERFECT KINGDOM. WHY WOULD ANYONE WANT SATAN WITHIN HIS VERY BEING? If you DO—then why worry—YOU HAVE IT! NOT ONLY DO YOU HAVE IT—YOU WILL HAVE MORE OF IT AND MORE OF IT AND MORE OF IT—FOR ULTIMATELY IT REPRESENTS THE VERY ABSENCE OF GOD—AND THAT MEANS DEATH TO HE WHO DISAGREES WITH SATAN!

GOD'S TRUTH IS NOT SOMETHING YOU DICKER OVER FROM ONE CHURCH DENOMINATION TO ANOTHER! GOD'S TRUTH IS NOT SOME OPINION ABOUT WHAT GOD

MIGHT OR MIGHT NOT DO—BASED ON SOME MAN'S OPINION ON THE MATTER. GOD GAVE FORTH HIS RULES, YOU KNOW THEM AND HAVE FAILED TO TEACH THEM TO YOUR CHILDREN—AND THEREFORE HAVE MADE YOUR CHOICE. WHY DO YOU COMPLAIN TO "ME"? UNCONDITIONAL LOVE HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH NON-PLACEMENT OF RESPONSIBILITY AND CONDITIONS. WHY DO YOU THINK "I" WILL BE SOMEHOW "FORCED" TO ACCEPT YOUR TERMS WHEN OBVIOUSLY YOU HAVE ONLY BEEN AT THE STUDY OF THE TRUTH FOR ALMOST NO TIME AT ALL IN YOUR PRESENT CONSCIOUSNESS? I CAN TELL YOU RIGHT NOW—YOU CANNOT "FORCE" ME TO DO ANYTHING! NEITHER WILL GOD CREATOR FORCE ME TO DO ANYTHING! SO YOU, THEN, DECIDE YOU DON'T BELIEVE ME? FINE! WHY? I FIND IT INTERESTING—BUT NOT OF ANY IMPORTANCE FOR YOU MAY DO THAT WHICH YOU WISH AS LONG AS THE ENEMY ALLOWS YOU TO LIVE. BUT WHEN HE FINISHES WITH YOU—THAT'S IT—YOU START OVER WITH YOUR SOUL, MY FRIENDS. SO, WHO IS THE LOSER? ME? MINE? WHY DO YOU ANNOY US WITH YOUR ARGUMENTS? WE ASK YOU FOR NOTHING—SAVE PERHAPS TO HELP IF YOU CLAIM TO WANT FREEDOM AND SOME GOOD AND BALANCE BACK INTO YOUR LIVING.

Even those who count me out because they believe somehow that Ekkers are bad—so?? What have YOU found in my presentations which is not truth? Or, will you stand before God and say, "Well, I just don't think I believed the Ekkers," and therefore "I want to come in now..." Ekkers never have offered to be your salvation, your guardians or your mind. They do their task to the best of their ability and yet YOU allow the enemy to tear at them like the hounds of hell print garbage and will still not even stand and say, "God is good and I KNOW HIM." You will say, "Well, I don't know—but...!" WHEN ARE YOU GOING TO KNOW? WHEN GOD FIXES EVERYTHING THROUGH HIS TEAM? GOOD LUCK!

MESSAGE FOR EVERYONE?

YES! But a lot of you don't need it! Your "future" is here—NOW. The time of the Lord—IS AT HAND. Your nation and planet is only a fragile thought away from destruction—for you STILL DON'T SEEM TO UNDERSTAND THE GAME IN PLAY!

INDEED I DO HAVE AN ENEMY—AND HE SAYS (TO YOU) I WILL LOSE. HE ALREADY KNOWS I WON'T—BUT YOU MAY LOSE IT ALL! GOD WINS, FRIENDS—WILL YOU?? WHEN GOD AND HOSTS TAKE LEAVE OF YOUR ILLUSION—THERE GOES WHATEVER IS LEFT—IT IS OVER! DO YOU ALL HEAR ME?? IT IS OVER!

HARD TO TAKE—AND YOU DISAGREE? FINE! THAT IS YOUR CHOICE!

YOU HAVE TO WORK WITHIN THE SYSTEM—NOT BE WITH THE SYSTEM. IF YOU DON'T KNOW THE DIFFERENCE—YOU HAD BETTER START THINKING MORE CLEARLY.

YOU DON'T "LIKE" MY RELIGION?

Great, for I have NO RELIGION! I am of God, I follow to the smallest most tiny detail EVERY law of God. I am not YOU. You must do that which is TRUTH unto you—not because someone comes and announces a "new religion". Beware ones who claim otherwise. There

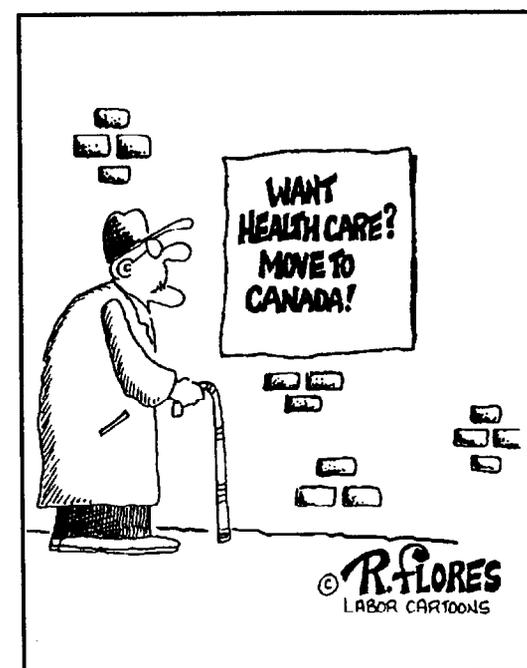
are millions of ways to dupe you, good brothers—perhaps billions! There is only ONE TRUTH—BUT MYRIADS OF WAYS TO REACH IT. TRUTH IS!

THE BATTLE

Have you not heard that the "battle" is for man's souls? What does that mean to an experiencing physical person? It means that the battle is to see WHO can cause the physical man to move one way or the other. IF you can get man to forget and forfeit his soul in the consciousness of living in the physical illusion—the entity will move on into progression of experience in a downward spiral—for all is a spiral of energy experience. If man finally forgets and locks himself into the only seeming reality (that which he thinks through his physical senses he experiences) he has nowhere to go or be on higher planes of expression. He is locked to a physical expression—and yet the PHYSICAL MANIFESTATION IS LIMITED—VERY LIMITED! It continues into infinity to be LIMITED. It is only there for the ability of learning to move beyond the limitations—there are rules, conditions and perceptions which must become a part of your soul manifestation—integrated into KNOWING from LEARNING.

THINK!

I will begin to turn more, in my meetings with you, to these subjects for it is through the expression of your actions now which will offer conditions upon which WE make our own decisions. It becomes now necessary to make choices—you are either with God or against HIM. I am simply the representative messenger as HOST to invite you "aboard". But I will tell you something, little brothers and sisters—if you deny me before man—I shall deny you before our Father. I am NOT some alien lizard from outer space—I AM COME/SENT AS THE MESSENGER IN ACCEPTANCE OF RETURN UNTO THE MANIFESTATION OF CREATED PLACEMENT—OF OUR CREATOR/FATHER—GOD, YOU CALL HIM. **HOW DID YOU THINK IT WOULD HAPPEN? HOW DID YOU "THINK" IT WOULD BE?** Glory is unto those who see and hear and know, FOR THEIRS SHALL BE THE REWARD OF TRUTH! **IF YOU CONTINUE TO ACCEPT THE LIE—THERE IS NO ROOM FOR TRUTH. PONDER IT.**



Interpreting The Meaning & Purpose Of The Second Amendment

Editor's note: The following discussion, covering Pages 63-68, is a continuation of material begun on Pages 58-65 of last week's CONTACT.

INTERPRETING THE MEANING & PURPOSE OF THE SECOND AMENDMENT by Bernadine Smith

The framers of the *Constitution* were quite skilled in the use and drafting of the English language. By putting the militia at the forefront of the sentence which composes the Second Amendment of the Bill of Rights, they stressed the importance of the collective use of the right to arms. The collective use has equal status with the individual aspects of this absolute right.

When the 1787 *Constitution* was ready to be submitted to the governors of the states for ratification, Patrick Henry, the immortal voice for liberty, lectured daily against it in the Virginia State House for three weeks, criticizing the *Constitution*, warning that it had been written "as if only good men will take office!" He asked what they would do "when evil men took office!" "When evil men take office, the whole gang will be in collusion," he declared, "and they will keep the people in utter ignorance and steal their liberty by ambush!" (Entrapment from a concealed position.)

Henry asked, "What resistance could be made if the people have no guns?" "Your laws on treason are a sham and a mockery because of their mutual implication." He told them that a major reason for objecting to the *Constitution* was that "it does not leave us the means for defending our rights or waging war against tyrants!" "This *Constitution* will trample on your fallen liberty!" he declared. Henry warned that the new federal government was being given "too much money and too much power" and that it would end up consolidating all power unto itself, converting us "into one solid empire." Among other things, one of the areas he felt needed modification and limitation was the use of the treaty power, an area in which he forecast that "the president would lead in treason." His fervor and graphic description of "execrable tyranny" which would befall the people if they could not take arms against evil men who might take office, placed Patrick Henry in the fore-front of the effort to protect the natural rights of the people. He wanted the immediate opening of another Constitutional Convention to strengthen particular areas in the *Constitution*. That suggestion not being workable, he said, "The least you can do is guard it with a Bill of Rights!"

Young James Madison saw no need for a

Bill of Rights since the new federal government was to exercise only those powers which were delegated to them. Henry said, "Let Mr. Madison tell me when did liberty ever exist when the sword and the purse were given up from the people? Unless a miracle shall interpose, no nation ever did, nor ever can retain its liberty after the loss of the sword and the purse." At first Madison could not envision the possibility of tyranny happening under this *Constitution*. Madison was blocked from taking a seat in the first Senate. That blow to one who had been the secretary of the Constitutional Convention caused him to re-think the probability of the danger. His promise to follow through with a proposed Bill of Rights garnered support for him to take a seat in the first House of Representatives. So it was that the Bill of Rights, palladium of man's natural rights, was finalized on Dec. 15, 1791 and it became the unrevokable and superior part of the *Constitution*. Patrick Henry placed all his hopes upon the vigilance of the people of the future to protect the liberty that he helped win in the War for Independence by their standing behind the Bill of Rights, forbidding any infringement or curtailment of not only the Second Amendment, but the sworn oath taken "to support and defend the *Constitution*".

Thomas Jefferson, our 3rd president, supported the idea of a Bill of Rights, confirming the authority of the people by saying: "The strongest reason for the people to retain the right to keep and bear arms is, as a last resort, to protect themselves against tyranny in government." May the words Patrick Henry spoke always be heeded through all the ages to come, as he cautioned: "Guard with jealous attention the public liberty. Suspect everyone who approaches that jewel! Unfortunately, nothing will preserve it but *downright force and whenever you give up that force, you are inevitably ruined!*"

Militia Of Montana

DECLARATION

When, in the course of human events, it becomes necessary for the Citizens of this State, to exercise their right to protect and defend their lives, families, property and the right of this State to be free and independent, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to exercise their 2nd Amendment rights, which are guaranteed and protected by the *Constitution of the United States of America*.

We hold these truths to be self-evident; that all men are created equal, that they are

endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness (property). That to secure these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed. The history of the present federal government is a history of the establishment of absolute power and control over the citizen's of the State of Montana, and likewise, the rest of the several states of the union. To prove this, let facts be submitted to a candid world.

TRAIN OF ABUSES

("The *Declaration of Independence of 1776*" was used as the outline for the following "Train of Abuses". Present day examples and connotations have been added.)

The present federal government has bribed the several states and their local governments into obeying their rules and regulations (which are contrary to the *Constitution of the State of Montana and the Constitution of the United States of America*) or they would withhold any grants and/or funds to said governments (do this or else);

For deteriorating our abilities to trade with one another without federal intervention, manipulation and control;

For imposing taxes on us without our consent;
For depriving us, in many cases, of the benefits of trial by jury (all tax fore-closures) and the disadvantage deprived of proper defense;

For quartering large bodies of armed foreign troops among us and protecting them, by mock trials, from punishment for any murders which they have committed on the innocent inhabitants (Weaver, Waco, etc.) of these free and independent states;

The federal government has erected a multitude of new offices, and sent hither swarms of officers to harass our people and eat out their substance; often these officers being under foreign control and finance;

The federal government has given it's consent to agencies who have unconstitutionally plundered our homes, ravaged our property, burned our homes, and destroyed the lives of our people as well as murdering innocent citizens of the United States.

For endeavoring to take away our charters, abolishing our most valuable laws, and altering fundamentally the forms of our government, which our Founding Fathers bled and died for; without the consent of the governed, which is their right as free and independent citizens;

The federal government has rendered the

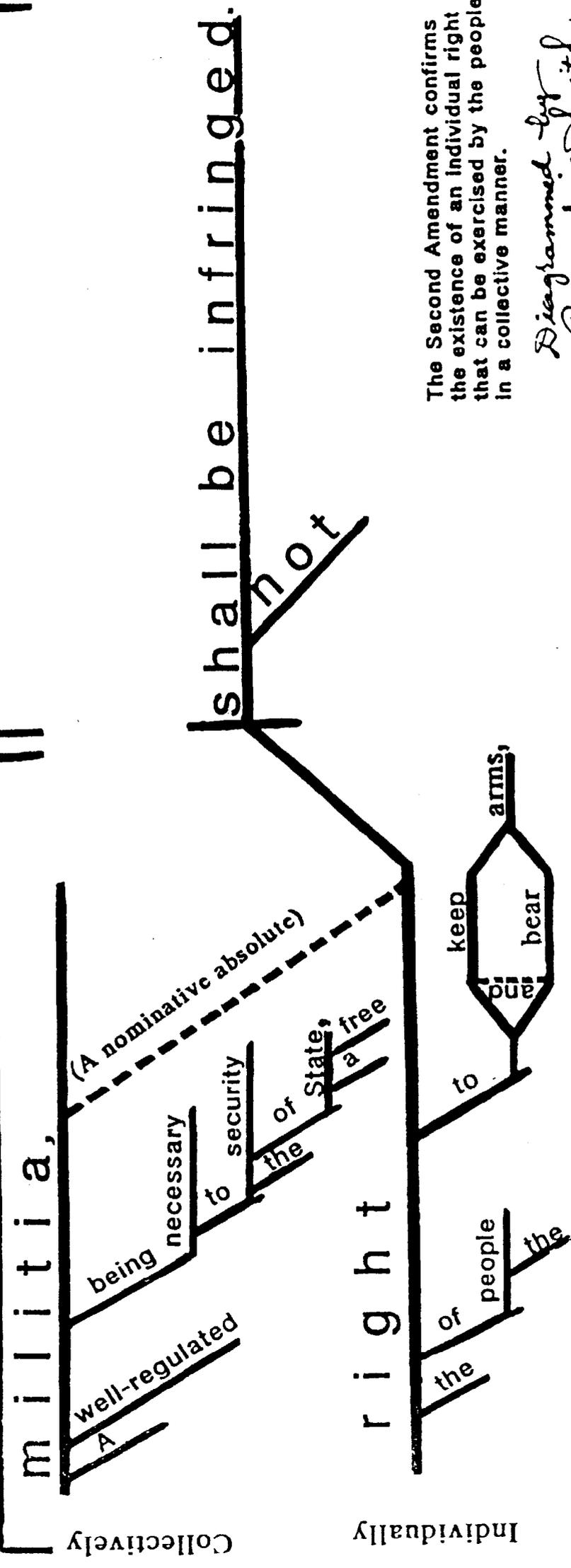
THE COMMAND IN THE SECOND AMENDMENT OF THE BILL OF RIGHTS

"...the sentence means that the people are the militia..."

Declaratory* Supreme Law - Not repealable and restrictive* God-given - rights

PREDICATE

SUBJECT



The Second Amendment confirms the existence of an individual right that can be exercised by the people in a collective manner.

Diagrammed by Bernadine Smith

and it proves "that the people have the right that is mentioned." ...A.C.BROCKI, teacher of Advanced English, a foremost expert in grammar, former Senior Editor for Houghton Mifflin.

* The Preamble to the Bill of Rights reads as follows:

The Conventions of a number of the States having, at the time of their adopting the Constitution, expressed a desire, in order to prevent misconstruction or abuse of its powers, that further declaratory and restrictive clauses should be added: And as extending the ground of public confidence in the Government, will best insure the beneficent ends of its Institution:

Revised Nov. 1993

several states defenseless by taking away their militia from them (incorporated same in the national army), and is now in the process of disarming the unorganized militia by laws which are unconstitutional and detrimental to a free and independent State, thus, rendering the several states to all the dangers of invasion and convulsions from without as well as from within;

In every stage of these oppressions we have petitioned for redress in the most humble terms; to the judiciary, the legislative and the executive branches of this present government; our repeated petitions have been answered only by repeated injury.

Nor have we remained silent to our fellow citizens. We have warned them from time to time of the usurpations and travesties that this present federal government has done to them and continues to do to them; Some have listened; Some have not;

This present federal government has, by its actions, declared war upon its citizens;

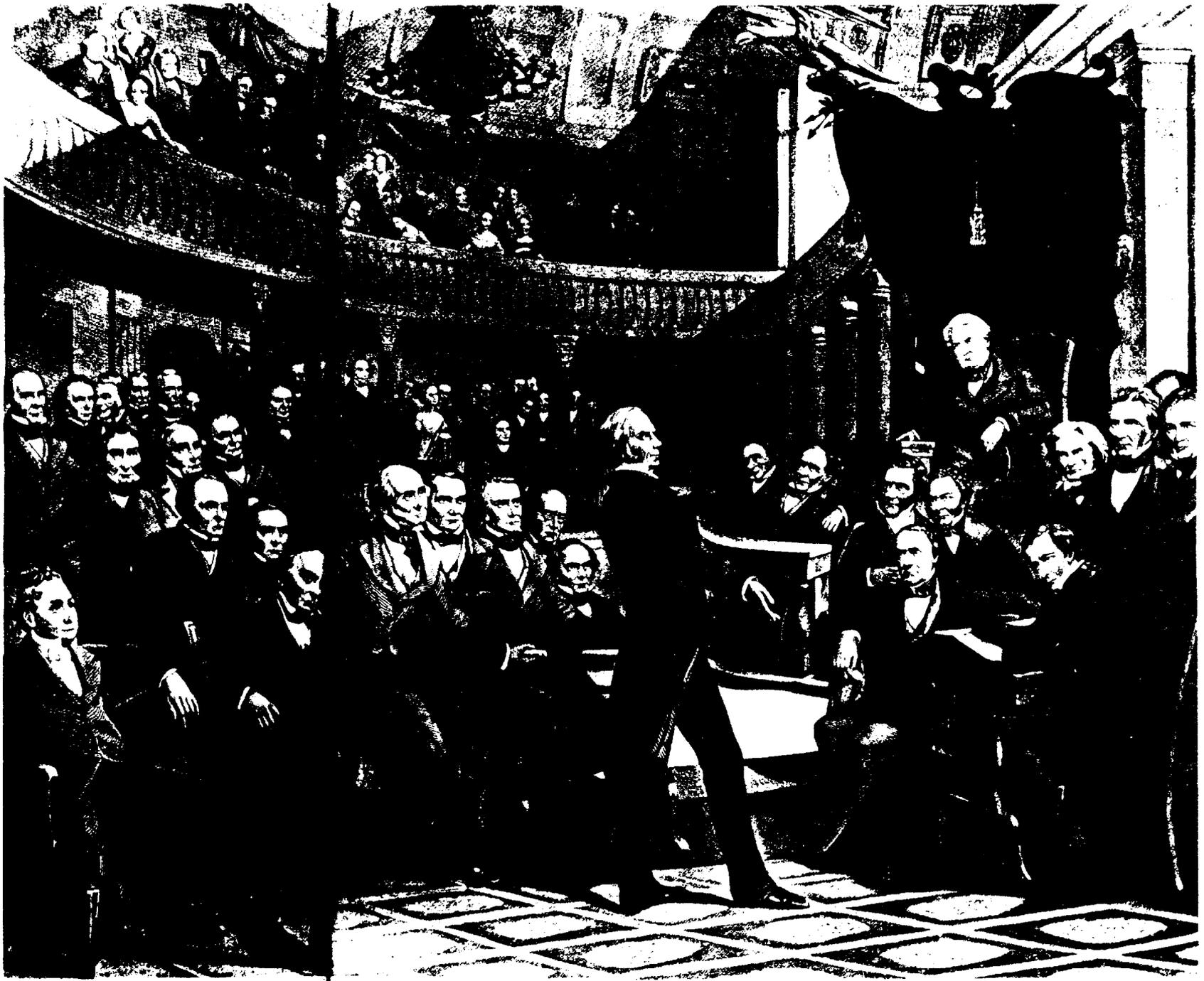
As our fellow citizens have not consented to altering or abolishing the form of government guaranteed to us through the *Constitution of the United States of America* and the Constitution of the State of Montana, we, therefore, the able-bodied citizens of the State of Montana, do, by and through the authority of the citizens of the State of Montana and the citizens of the several States united, have the right to protect and defend our lives, families, property and the right of the State of Montana to be a free and independent State, in the form our Founding Fathers enacted for our use;

THE FEDERALIST PAPERS

No. 28—*Hamilton*—The militia is a voluntary force not associated or under the control of the state except when called out; a perma-

nent or long standing force would be entirely different in make-up and call.

No. 46—*Madison*—The highest number to which a standing army can be carried in any country does not exceed one hundredth part of the number of the souls, or one twenty-fifth part of the number able to bear arms. This proportion would not yield, in the United States, an army of more than twenty-five or thirty thousand men. To these would be opposed a militia amounting to near half a million of citizens with arms in their hands, officered by men chosen from among themselves, fighting for their common liberties and united and conducted by governments possessing their affection and confidence. It may well be doubted whether a militia thus circumstanced could ever be conquered by such a proportion of regular troops. Besides the advantage of being armed, forms a barrier against the enterprises of ambition, more in-



FATEFUL MOMENT and dramatic action link Nation and history within the Capitol's marbled halls. Here statesmen tread, strong wills clash, laws pass—today a nuclear-tinged issue, in the past, a Compro-

mise of 1850. That event saw Henry Clay, aged and ill, plead to the Senate for a middle road in the North-South split over allowing slavery's spread to western lands. Daniel Webster (front row, second from left) listened, then put Union

before self to speak for the compromise—and lost all chance at the Presidency. Vice President Millard Fillmore presides here, his elbow above John C. Calhoun. William Seward, Secretary of State under Lincoln, leans on the desk at right.

surmountable than any which a simple government of any form can admit to. The governments of Europe are afraid to trust the people with arms. If they did, the people would certainly shake off the yoke of tyranny, as Americans did. Let us not insult the free and gallant citizens of America with the suspicion that they would be less able to defend the rights of which they would be in actual possession than the debased subjects of arbitrary power would be to rescue theirs from the hands of their oppressors.

No. 69—**Hamilton**—The president, and government, will only control the militia when a part of them is in the actual service of the federal government, else, they are independent and not under the command of the president or the government. The state would control the militia, only when called out into the service of the state, and then the governor would be commander in chief where enumerated in the respective state constitution.

AUTHORITY.

CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

Article I Section 8. Powers granted Congress

#15. **Calling Out Militia.** To provide for calling forth the Militia to execute the Laws of the Union, suppress Insurrection and repel Invasions;

#16. **Regulating Militia.** To provide for organizing, arming, and disciplining, the Militia, and for governing such Part of them as may be employed in the Service of the United States reserving to the States respectively, the Appointment of the Officers, and the authority of training the Militia to the discipline prescribed by Congress;

Article II, Section 2. Powers of the President

1. Military Power; Executive Departments; Reprieves and Pardons. The President shall be Commander in Chief of the Army and Navy of the United States, and of the Militia of the several States, when called into the actual Service of the United States;

Amendment II. Right to keep and bear Arms

People Retain Rights to a Militia. A well regulated Militia, being necessary to the security of a free State, the right of the people to keep and bear Arms, shall not be infringed.

Amendment IX. Enumeration of Rights

Certain Rights Retained by the People. The enumeration of certain rights, shall not be construed to deny or disparage others by the people.

Amendment X. Reservation of Rights

Rights Reserved to State or People. The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people.

The Constitution of the United States of America is to be interpreted by the intent of the writers of the Constitution, at the time it was written, as per

James Madison, primary author and supreme expert on the Constitution:

“do not separate text from historical background. If you do, you will have perverted and subverted the Constitution, which can only end in a distorted, bastardized form of illegitimate government.”

CONSTITUTION OF THE STATE OF MONTANA

Article II, Section 3

Inalienable rights. All persons are born free and have certain inalienable rights. They include the right to a clean and healthful environment and the rights or pursuing life's basic necessities, enjoying and defending their lives and liberties, acquiring, possessing and protecting property, and seeking their safety, health, and happiness in all lawful ways. In enjoying these rights, all persons recognize corresponding responsibilities.

Article II, Section 12

Right to bear arms. The right of any person to keep or bear arms in defense of his own home, person, and property, or in aid of the civil power when thereto legally summoned, shall not be called in question, but nothing herein contained shall be held to permit the carrying of concealed weapons.

Article VI, Section 13

Militia. (1) The governor is commander-in-chief of the militia forces of the state, except when they are in the actual service of the United States. He may call out any part or all of the forces to aid in the execution of the laws, suppress insurrection, repel invasion, or protect life and property in natural disasters.

(2) The militia forces shall consist of all able-bodied citizens of the state except those exempted by law.

Article II, Section 34

Unenumerated Rights. The enumeration in the constitution of certain rights shall not be construed to deny, impair, or disparage others retained by the people.

Article VI, Par. 2

Constitution of the United States of America

Law of the Land. This Constitution, and the Laws of the United States which shall be made in Pursuance thereof; and all Treaties made, or which shall be made, under the Authority of the United States, shall be the Supreme Law of the Land; and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby, and Thing in the Constitution or Laws of any State to the Contrary notwithstanding.

DUTY

“Nothing will ruin this country if the people themselves undertake its safety. Nothing will save it if they leave it in any hands but their own.”

-- Daniel Webster

“As Americans, we cannot but believe that our political creed goes down in its foundations to the solid rock of truth... Thus the DUTY rests

today, more heavily than ever, upon each American citizen to make good to the world those principles upon which this government was built.”

-- Winston Churchill

“When governments fear the people there is liberty. When the people fear the government there is tyranny.” -- Thomas Jefferson

“A Government which will turn its tanks upon its people, for any reason, is a government with a taste of blood and a thirst for power and must either be smartly rebuked, or blindly obeyed in deadly fear.”

-- John Salter

“The strongest reason for the people to retain the right to keep and bear arms is, as a last resort, to protect themselves against tyranny in government.”

-- Thomas Jefferson

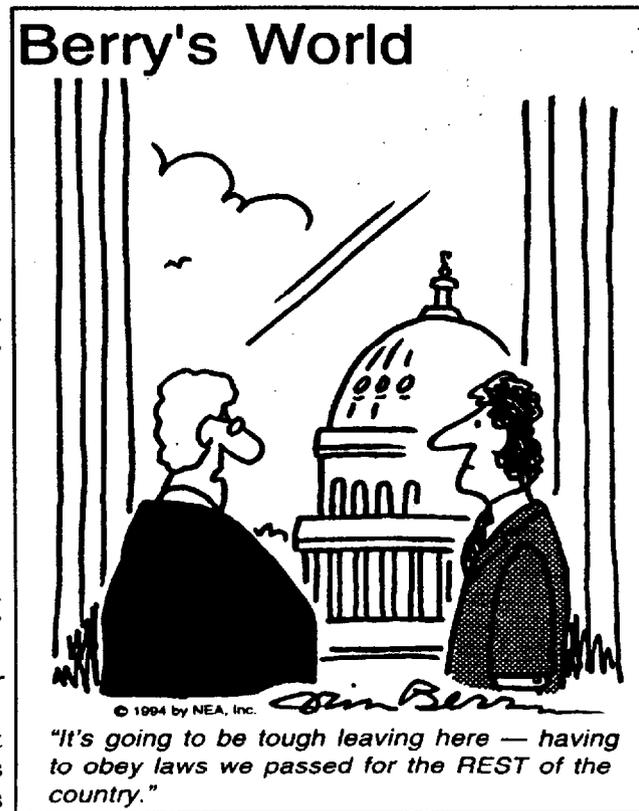
“The only thing necessary for the triumph of evil is for good men to do nothing.”

-Edmund Burke

INTENT

We, the able-bodied Citizen's of Montana, hold these Truths to be self-evident, that when government is instituted among men for the purpose of protecting their rights and liberties, turns against the people that empowered it, and strives to take away their rights and liberties, it is the DUTY of man to put on the cloak of liberty for the sake of protecting man-kind from government that is out of control and that has transformed itself into a Tyrant. Just as our Founding Fathers of this Country shook off their shackles of bondage, so must we.

THEREFORE, we, hereby solemnly publish and declare that as free, able-bodied Citizens of the State of Montana do hereby pledge to exercise our right to protect and defend our lives, families and properties, by and through the authority of the free people of this state and of this nation; and to further this protection, we hereby form as members of the unorganized militia of the State of Montana, a volunteer organization to be known as the "Militia of Montana _____ County, Unit _____".



The Militia Of Montana, Sanders County, Unit Alpha

Rules and Regulations

We, the able-bodied Citizens of Sanders County, of the State of Montana, in Order to fulfill our Duty as members of the unorganized Militia of the State of Montana, in the most efficient manner, and to further the attached Declaration, do hereby establish these Rules and Regulations for Unit Alpha of the unorganized Militia of Montana, in Sanders County.

CHAPTER I RANK AND STRUCTURE

1. **Unit Leadership.** The leadership of the Unit shall consist of a Commander, supported by Officers, the number and rank of which will be required by the Structure of this Unit.

2. **Appointment of Officers.**

a. The Unit Commander shall be chosen by unanimous voice by the members of the Unit. If a Commander can not achieve unanimous voice of the members who shall serve under his command, dissatisfied members of Unit Alpha may resign from Unit Alpha, for the purpose of forming a separate and independent Unit in Sanders County as another volunteer organization, within Sanders County, for the purpose of supporting the unorganized "Militia of Montana."

b. Officers shall be chosen by the Unit Commander, which shall be sustained by two-thirds vote of men who shall serve under his command.

3. **Uniform.** The uniform of the Unit shall consist of Blue Jeans and a Gray (medium shade) shirt, with exceptions to be based upon the need of the Unit and its purpose and location of service.

4. **Conformity with Organized Militia.** The Unit shall conform as closely as possible to the rank and structure of the organized Militia of the State of Montana without violating 10-1-614 of the MCA, but if the Unit becomes engaged in active services of the State of Montana, Unit Alpha shall then be organized into such ranks as conforms to the branch of service of the organized militia, which they are in service with.

5. **Officers.** Officers shall receive a Rank that would be applicable to the number of men under his command and/or his type of service in the Unit.

6. **Selection of New Officers.**

a. The selection of new officers shall be made by appointment of the Unit Commander and with the concurrence of two-thirds of the men who shall serve under his command.

b. Replacement of the Unit Commander shall require a unanimous vote by all members of the Unit and such replacement shall be a man who has served in the Unit for a minimum of one year.

7. **New Members.** New members may join the Unit by:

a. **Age.** The qualifications for service shall be all able-bodied Citizens of the State of Montana, inhabiting the County of Sanders, who have obtained the age of 20 or older, in no case may this be waived for youth younger than 18.

b. **Reading of Declaration and Covenant.** Having the Declaration read to them, they shall state to the Officer reading the Declaration that

they agree and support such document; the new member shall also declare his support and loyalty to the Unit and then by a vote of three-fourths affirmation by the Unit, the Unit Commander shall accept such membership; the new member is then presented to the Unit, where all members sustain him in full brotherhood. Upon acceptance as a member of the Unit, the new member shall be enlisted with the covenant of service as follows:

"I (state name) shall faithfully execute the constitutional laws of the Union of the United States of America, and the State of Montana, to the best of my ability; to protect, defend and uphold the *Constitution of the United States of America* and the State of Montana against all enemies foreign and domestic."

CHAPTER II TAKING UP ARMS

1. **Call-Out.** The Unit, shall send a representative to appear before the Sheriff, and the County Commissioners, with a letter of greetings and notice of ability to serve.

a. The Unit may not be called into service without the sustaining vote of the Unit. (See Part 4 of this Chapter.)

b. The Unit may not be used against the unarmed citizens of the State of Montana, nor against armed Citizens [*who are*] in defense of the *Constitutions* of the State of Montana and of the *United States of America*.

c. The Unit may not be used against the police or governmental authority within the State of Montana, except by call out by the representative authority of the government, with the sustaining vote of the Unit, and only after such determination has been made, justified, and notice delivered to such violating entity, and then only for the crimes of violation of their oath of office, and such sections or articles of the *Constitution of the United States of America* and of this State as may apply.

d. Only the Unit Commander, the Governor of the State of Montana, the County Commissioners of Sanders County or the Sheriff of Sanders County may call the Unit into service, with the exceptions listed in Chapter VII, part 1, Section d.

2. **Taking Up Arms.** At the point of extremis, where-in the Unit is called up by the Unit Commander to exercise the right of defense, it shall be only for the protection of the lives, families and properties of the Citizens of the State of Montana. The unalienable right of maintaining and protecting the *Constitution of the United States of America*, the Constitution of the State of Montana and the form of government guaranteed to us by our founding fathers, shall always be a viable right of calling out the Unit and the bearing of arms against all enemies foreign and domestic.

3. **Moral conflict.** No member of the Unit shall be compelled to serve in a conflict which he can not morally support in his heart with all of his might and strength. No member shall be forced to take up arms who is otherwise unwilling to do so. There shall be no penalty towards any member so unwilling, except he shall be released from any authority, status, or service with the Unit.

4. **Sustaining the Conflict.** At the time of the

"call to arms", each man shall verbally sustain such call, to his immediate Officer, and in the roll call, "all voices present" shall be presented to the Unit Commander as unanimous for the impending action and service.

5. **Lawful Call-out to Service.** The Unit may be called immediately into service by the Sheriff's office, a judge of competent jurisdiction, or other political office, with the Unit Commander's concurrence, to protect the rights of the citizens where time does not permit the lengthy approval process.

6. **Assistance and aid requested from other Units.** Upon request for assistance and aid in the form of a Call-out to this Unit from another Unit, located within the State of Montana, the Unit Commander shall immediately call for a voice affirmation from the Unit Members. Upon a unanimous vote of all Unit Members and the concurrence of the Unit Commander, the Unit shall provide the assistance and aid requested.

7. **Service outside the State Boundaries.** The Unit may Not be used outside the state boundaries, except in times of invasion of the State of Montana or one of the several States of the Union; or in Regular United States Army, or Navy units without the unanimous approval of the Unit members, Unit Commander, as well as permission of the Governor and majority vote of the Sanders County Commissioners.

CHAPTER III OFFICERS AND MEMBERS

1. **Terms of Commission.** The Unit Commander and his Officers shall serve for a term of two years, except in times of general call-out, when continuity of the Unit may not be maintained. No Unit Commander or Officer shall serve for more than two consecutive terms in his present position.

2. **Loss of commission.**

a. **Unit Commander.** The Unit Commander shall lose his commission upon leaving the Unit, or for conduct unbecoming an Officer as determined by a vote of three-fourths of the members of the Unit.

b. **Officers.** An Officer shall lose his commission upon leaving the Unit, or for conduct unbecoming an Officer as determined by a vote of two-thirds of the members of the Unit.

3. **Disobedience of Orders.** The penalty for disobedience of a Lawful order of a superior shall be grounds for dismissal from the Unit.

4. **Removal from Unit.** A member may be removed from Unit Alpha by a vote of two-thirds of the Unit.

5. **Fair Hearing.** No member, regardless of position, may be removed from Unit Alpha without a fair hearing determining the validity of the charges and/or allegations brought against him.

6. **Pay and Allowances.**

a. **Pay.** The Unit shall consist of members who are all volunteers and there shall be no paid positions.

b. **Uniforms.** Responsibility and cost of all uniforms shall be that of each member.

c. **Equipment.** Responsibility and cost of all personal equipment shall be that of each member.

d. **Exceptions.** Upon request by a member to the Unit Commander for assistance in procuring a uniform and/or equipment, the Unit Commander shall call for a vote from the Unit. Upon a vote of three-fourths of the unit and only if funds are available will such request be granted.

CHAPTER IV FUNDING AND PROPERTY

1. **Funding.**

a. Dues. The Unit shall operate by the dues required from each member.

b. Donations. The Unit will accept donations. However, The Unit shall not accept donations which would place any obligation upon The Unit.

c. Federal, State and/or Local Funding, Grants, Loans, etc. The Unit shall not accept any type of funding from any political entity, except in times of general call out. No interference by the federal government shall be tolerated.

2. Property.

a. Private. No property shall be used by the Unit without written consent of the lawful owner.

b. Unit. Upon a unanimous vote and if funds are available, the Unit may purchase property (real and/or personal) for the use of the Unit.

3. Debt. At no time will the Unit go into debt. At no time will the Unit accept any donations in the form of funding or property (personal or real) from any member or non-member, unless that donation is free from all indebtedness.

CHAPTER V ASSOCIATION

1. Association. This Unit shall provide support and information to other Units within the unorganized "Militia of Montana" for the most efficient accomplishment of the several Units, to whatever extent deemed appropriate regarding its mission and purpose.

2. Dues. Each member of this Unit shall render to the Unit a \$20.00 application fee at joining, and \$5.00 per month for the administrative costs, supplies and equipment of the Unit.

3. Civil Crimes. Commission of crimes against the Constitution of the State of Montana and/or the *Constitution of the United States of America* shall be grounds for a hearing to determine the continued status of membership within the Unit.

4. Discipline: Rules and Regulations. The rules and regulations governing the discipline of this Unit shall be made by the Unit Commander, in consultation with his Officers, and with two-thirds majority vote of the members of the Unit.

CHAPTER VI LAW AND JUSTICE

1. Sustaining Law. The Unit shall, at all times, sustain and support all of the Laws that are not in contradistinction to the *Constitution of the United States of America* and the Constitution of the State of Montana and the Laws of Nature (see Article VI, Par. 2, *Constitution of the United States of America*).

2. Justice. The Unit shall, at all times, be interested in fairness and justice. No member shall at any time exercise extortion, force, coercion or intimidation in receiving help or aid in his Unit's cause or efforts. No man shall ever receive into himself a personal emolument or benefit that is not available to all, not a reward or recompense for service or loss.

3. Code of Conduct. Members of the Unit shall always be under the authority of, and be subject to, the penalties of the Constitutional laws of the land and shall also be subject to the highest of moral standards, and when in the status of being called up as a member of the Organized Militia, all applicable rules and regulations of the Uniform Code of Military Justice, will apply.

CHAPTER VII GENERAL PROVISIONS

1. Cooperation with Civil Authorities.

a. The Unit will at all times be respectful of

the Rights of the citizens of this state, and respective of the civil authorities wherein it serves.

b. It is the responsibility and duty of every member of this Unit, and all officers who direct them, to NOT perform any action which is injurious to the rights, life, liberty, or property, of the citizens of the State of Montana without due and just cause for the defense of the State of Montana and/or the United States of America, in the spirit and letter of the *Constitutions* of the aforementioned entities, and in upholding the aforesaid rights, life, liberty and property of all the citizens therein.

c. Put Down Insurrections. The Unit shall be used to suppress insurrection against the laws of the State of Montana and/or the County of Sander which are held to be Constitutional under the Constitution of the State of Montana and/or the *Constitution of the United States of America*.

d. Repel Invasion of Armed Force of Men. The Unit may be called into service by any law enforcement officer, government official of the city, county or state, or any private citizen who directly observes an armed force of men within the State of Montana who are not authorized to assemble within the state by the Constitution of the State or the laws held secure thereunder.

e. Provide for Domestic Tranquility. The Unit may be used to insure domestic tranquility in the performance of service necessary to maintain the same: such as at times of earthquakes or other natural or man made disasters which would in-

hibit the ability of civil authorities to maintain the peace and in such service as is necessary to secure the safety, peace and just laws of the state under the Constitution of the State.

f. Sections c, d and e of this chapter shall be subject to Chapter II, Part 5 of these Rules and Regulations.

2. Enforcement of Rules and Regulations. The Unit Commander shall be responsible for enforcing these Rules and Regulations of Unit Alpha, to the best of his ability.

Assembled

_____, February _____, 1994

Members Present

Interim Unit Commander

Note: If you would like more information on how to set up the actual grassroots network that you will need for instituting this action, please contact us immediately.

Editor's note: The "us" above is the group known as the MILITIA OF MONTANA (MOM), P.O. Box 1486, Noxon MT 59853; 406-847-2246 (voice/fax). Their newsletter is TAKING AIM; send \$5 for a two-month trial subscription, or \$25 for a one-year subscription.

GaiaTrim "Fat Burner" Is Now Available!

Excerpt from 3/1/94
CONTACT, p. 10

2/23/94 #1 HATONN

BODY-TRIM "PROGRAM"

I have been nagged and badgered to put together something that would help to remove and keep off excess body fat. You people are so focused on the purely physical aspect of experience as to concern me. However, there IS need among the population for some help in controlling the negative problems of "lipoid and horizontally challenged" people. Of course there is an array of natural herbal assistants for the problem. There are also the very practical programs available for self-hypnotic training for the body. Our people will, my request was by mid-March, have a full "program" in herbal form to interact with the fat molecules which will cause them to "liquefy" and then with abundant fluid intake, wash away the surplus cellular material. The reason this is so valuable is that you are leaving your necessary muscle tissue untouched which produces the end results of a lean, healthy body. You will have to check with the "Gaia" people for we don't stick our noses into the business of the product offerings. Do "I" present the formulas and "create" the products? Not in all instances—but yes, I do. Dharma is stuck with the nasty job of physically combining the substances and doing the "gardening". However, she then has nothing further to do with the management or presentation. I can promise you, for instance, that

she thought she could make bread until she reaches Heaven's gate. I watched her "trying" to put a loaf together from a batch of spelt which had lost its instruction label—and GONE were the steps and amounts.

We remove these tid-bits from her memory for the most part for she has enough other topics with which to deal and we want NO connections with the other entities and companies handling product-FOR OBVIOUS REASONS!

Now as to the self-help training program—it IS hers. She developed it in 1986 for a totally different purpose but it has a weight reduction program built in (or NO program at all is acceptable—you can still fully utilize the tapes). The tapes have been abundantly used in the management of bulimia and anorexia as well. America West offered the sets for a while until she withdrew them. There are probably a hundred or so sets left. The contact addresses, of course, are now different but the personal interaction remains open and valid. They are recognized as positive help programs and even the Master Hypnotist Teacher and head of the Council of Hypnotist Examiners have featured and "sold" the program to students.

It DOES mean however that you can't fail to attend your own personal care for self—the tapes or the capsules DO NO GOOD IN THE CLOSET—RESULTS ALWAYS DEPEND ON THE DESIRE FOR CHANGE—THEY ONLY HELP YOU ACCOMPLISH THAT CHANGE.

To order please call 1(800)NEW-GAIA (639-4242), 30-Day Supply: \$35.00 plus Shipping & Handling. See Next-To-Last Page for additional ordering information.

New Gaia Products

SPELT

Spelt is the most ancient and very best grain. *Spelta* is a grain of its own unique being. It is the best fiber resource, and has large amounts of B-17 (anti-carcinoma). It is the grain GOD gave to the planet as "manna" when humans were placed upon it.

Spelt was brought from the Middle East more than 9,000 years ago; it is a well tested product. It has since spread over the European Continent. Very recently, *Spelt* has enjoyed renewed popularity in Europe as a result of translations of mystical writings of the 12th century healer, St. Hildegard of Bingen, who praised *Spelt* as the grain best tolerated by the body. The *Old Testament* mentions *Spelt* in *Exodus 9:31, 32* and *Ezekiel 4:9*.

Today it is used in the West in much the same way as wheat; one main distinction is that the people with allergies to wheat frequently do not react to *Spelt*. Although *Spelt* contains gluten, those with gluten sensitivity, even celiacs, can usually tolerate it. In addition, *Spelt* is appreciated as much for its hearty nut-like flavor as for its healing qualities.

The grain berry grows an exceptionally thick husk that protects it from pollutants and insects. It is stored with its husk intact, so it remains fresher. Thus, unlike other grains, it is not normally treated with pesticides or other chemicals. The strong, protective husk may also be a metaphorical signature of this grain's capacity to strengthen immunity. *Spelt* contains special carbohydrates (Mucopolysaccharides) which are an important factor in blood clotting and stimulating the body's immune system.

Spelt is richly endowed with nutrients. In general, it is higher in protein, fat and fiber than most varieties of wheat. An important feature is its highly water-soluble fiber, which dissolves easily and allows for efficient nutrient assimilation by the body. *Spelt* also contains essential amino acids, which combine with the protein in *Spelt* constitute a source for human plasma. To use *Spelt* in baked goods, cereals and other dishes calling for wheat or other grains, substitute it one for one. You will likely always have to add gluten (from wheat) to give satisfactory yeast products.

At a major clinic in Konstanz, Germany, *Spelt* has been used as an adjunct in the treatment of many disorders, especially chronic digestive problems of all kinds, chronic infections (herpes, AIDS), nerve and bone disorders (Parkinson's disease, Alzheimer's disease, arthritis), cancer and antibiotic side effects.

GAIANDRIANA

Gaiandriana is a non-alcoholic health tonic which provides basic "foods" to help cells, weakened by the stresses of modern life, to return to a state of health.

The better our cells function, the greater is the stamina returned to our internal defense systems, and the better we can counter the constant onslaught of biological and viral invaders. The end result is a feeling of well-being by, of course, being well.

The Gaiandriana (commonly referred to as "chondriana" in the Biological literature) are capable of intelligent, organized attack against

cellular invaders like viruses. Think of it as a "pac-man" operation of sorts. However, beyond that, the Gaiandriana are capable of stimulating cellular structural repairs due to damage caused by, for instance, free radicals and cumulative levels of so-called "background" radiation in our modern environment. Healthy DNA and RNA within the nuclei of our cells then lead to properly formed and concentrated enzymes, upon which healthy cellular function depends.

Gaiandriana liquid is made entirely from wholesome natural ingredients.

AQUAGAIA

Complementary to the Gaiandriana product, AquaGaia is also a non-alcoholic health tonic which provides basic "foods" to help cells, weakened by the stresses of modern life, to return to a state of healthy function.

AquaGaia contains *mitochondria*. These are the major biochemical energy "processors" within cellular metabolism. First, enzymes begin the breakdown process of organic nutrients (like fats, carbohydrates and proteins) to intermediate substances such as amino and pyruvic acids. Then, in the next "bucket brigade" step, these various acid molecules are processed within the mitochondria to release chemical energy recognized as adenosine triphosphate (ATP).

About 95% of the energy needed to "run the machinery" that keeps each cell going and healthy is produced in the mitochondria. Unfortunately, the mitochondria are particularly damaged by free radicals and cumulative levels of so-called "background" radiation in our modern environment. These compromised mitochondria, like half-dead batteries, then lead to impaired cellular functioning and health. Thus is the importance of AquaGaia, with its assimilable supply of healthy mitochondria — like "fresh batteries" for the body's cells.

The better our cells function, the greater is the stamina returned to our internal defense systems, and the better we can counter the constant onslaught of biological and viral invaders.

2/11/93 #2 HATONN

GAIANDRIANA & AQUAGAIA

To help in understanding the workings of these organic "pac-men" you must realize that there is a protein covering "cap" on viruses. The protein cap is centered on a charged zinc atom and is the part of the virus that recognizes and binds to DNA—in turn allowing the virus to reproduce.

AquaGaia, in conjunction with the Gaiandriana, knock out the zinc atom (a simple "charge" change), which renders the protein ineffective. This is a breakdown of "parts" of the Gaiandriana male-female DNA structure which releases many working variants but frees the Gaiandriettes or "killers" to take out that zinc atom and pass right into the affected cell. Without the "cap", the virus cannot reproduce and infect more cells—fur-

ther, the damaged virus feeds the Gaiandriana unified cells and the circulating mitochondria.

Healthy cells are not affected because they lack the zinc-centered protein cap on the virus.

These "Gaia" compounds have an effect on cancer cells because they stop an enzyme on the cancer cells from producing a "messenger" molecule that blocks a second enzyme from attacking the cancer cell's DNA. The compounds (Gaia) have been seen to actually take out leukemia, breast, brain and colon cancer cells. We have no claim to anything other than stating that people utilizing these simple and natural substances do show improved well-being and do report feeling generally and, often remarkably, improved as to state of health, thought processes and stamina.

The obvious conclusion is that there might well be good reports of better health and faster recovery, following infection by other viruses, than those mentioned above. All viruses known react in generally the same manner.

It is known that many diseases are due to retroviral DNA and these are the most affected viruses by the Gaia-chondrianas (living crystal forms). We, again, make no medical claims—we are simply reporting in an effort to explain WHAT takes place within the cellular structures of living organisms.

NOTE

If any product you receive has an unpleasant odor — it is from the finishing culture process. Leave the bottle open to air and it will quickly dissipate. Then, depending on taste and preference—refrigerate after opening and reclosing.

IMPORTANT: Do not mix the two, Gaiandriana and AquaGaia, together for storage as the AquaGaia (mitochondria) are aggressive and begin to "eat" the Gaiandriana for fuel. Once ingested, they go about their appointed tasks, but in bottle prisons they are not particularly compatible once the available fuel supply is exhausted. Juices are excellent to take with the AquaGaia because the mitochondria must have the fuel derived from same, the most effective juice being from the tropical "Guava" fruit. Any juice is fine, however, and is most pleasant to intake. Diabetics should utilize whatever juices are available on their food plan to keep within the safe guidelines for calories and other requirements.

The most innocuous and easy intake available is simply a few drops under the tongue, both products taken at the same time or at different times of the day. Once the "initial" program is completed, and the maintenance level of intake is being followed, certainly the drops under the tongue are the least annoying to any daily regimen.

GaiaLyte

GaiaLyte is brought forth from Kargasok Tea. This IS the basic component of MO-GU tea as we have used the tea by that name. The

GaiaLyte is a fully integrated electrolytic liquid. The "drink" is a "concentrate" (3 to 1 minimum—as much to one as you like maximum). It contains EVERYTHING supplemental to Gaiandriana—INCLUDING A GROWING-PROGRAMMING BASE OF GAIANDRIANA AND BASIC DRIANAS. It also contains enough Carbragaia to equal a full schedule of what is being used in Mexico—(shark-fin cartilage). If you are using MO-GU—keep on—it can only enhance your full-rounded intake—but it WILL NOT be the same. However, the "new" drink will supply all you need without it. This is NOT A MEDICAL PROGRAM OF ANY KIND. We are not physicians as in Medical Doctor; we are not anything—except hopefully, sharers of information.

The GaiaLyte has a full spectrum of vitamins, minerals, Ginkgo, Echinacea, Chlorella, Oxygenators, Aloe Vera—everything necessary to "program" the cells in the tea membrane AND the Gaiandriana included. This does not replace the Gaiandriana used otherwise. This is a PERFECT medium to enhance the ability of the Gaiandriana you already take to enhance itself—reinforcement fuel, if you will.

You can dilute the concentrate with water AND/or anything you like. May we recommend apple juice and/or Cranberry. The apple juice is to flush out the gallbladder and the cranberry juice flushes out the bladder (urine). You may use as much as you like of either OR both and we would hope you would do so on a continuing basis because of the value of these two products and their focus of use.

We believe you will find it a very tasty beverage but we ask that no matter how "good", just keep to the "program" amounts or you may find yourself a bit "woozy" immediately after intake. This is due more to the Aloe Vera present than the tea itself—but as you know, even the MO-GU tea can make you quite light-headed. There is no alcohol in the beverage although you may very well think so as the body rushes to uptake the fuel supply. This is not a medical-chemical concoction so you could take the entire bottle without damage or hazard—but you might well not feel so great for a bit afterward and it is totally UNNECESSARY for any expected positive response.

This is not like taking an antibiotic with flu or sore-throat. This is a well-body systemic enhancement. It sometimes, as with other persons' elixir—takes weeks or months to feel any difference. ONCE balanced, however, you will note that at onset of infection, cold, etc., if you take around

six ounces of Gaiandriana and double up on the GaiaLyte—you will probably note positive response in about an hour. Remember—you are activating the enhanced immune system and it takes a while to accomplish this task.

ALOE JUICE (Whole Leaf, Cold Pressed Aloe Vera Concentrate)

Aloe Vera has a long and impressive history that spans hundreds of centuries, countries and cultures, and appears in countless "folk remedies" as a plant revered for its healing qualities.

Aloe Juice is a whole-leaf concentrate prepared from the freshly harvested leaves of the *Barbadosensis Miller Aloe Vera* plant. **Aloe Juice** guarantees a minimum of 10,000 mg. of mucopolysaccharides per liter.

The nutrients reported in Aloe Vera include mucopolysaccharides and polysaccharides (glucomannans), glycoproteins, glucose, mannose, galactose, xylose, arabinose, tannins, steroids, organic acids, antibiotic principles, glucuronic acids, enzymes (oxidase, catalase and amylase), trace sugars, calcium oxalate, a protein containing 18 amino acids, "wound healing" hormones, biogenic stimulants, saponins, vitamins B1, B2, niacin, B6, choline, folic acid, chloride, sulfate, iron, calcium, copper, sodium, potassium, silicon, manganese, plus many other metabolism-assisting components.

CHLORELLA

Chlorella is a nutritionally balanced whole food and contributes to the health and growth of human cells like no single vitamin or mineral possibly can.

Chlorella is extremely high in protein (60%) and contains more than 20 vitamins and minerals, 19 of the 22 essential and non-essential amino acids, enzymes and chlorella growth factor. It is one of the richest sources of RNA and DNA known and has twenty times as much chlorophyll as alfalfa, 10 times more than other edible algae including spirulina, and 10 times more than barley grass.

Chlorella is a natural vitality enhancer. The vitamins found in chlorella cells include: vitamin C, provitamin A, B-carotene, chlorophyll-A, chlorophyll-B, thiamine (B1), riboflavin (B2), pyridoxine (B6), niacin (B3), pantothenic acid, folic acid, vitamin B-12, biotin, choline, vitamin K, PABA, lipoic acid, inositol and para-aminobenzoic acid. The minerals include: phosphorus, potassium, iodine, magnesium, sulphur, iron, calcium, manganese, copper, zinc and cobalt.

The amino acids include: lysine, histidine, argi-

nine, aspartic acid, threonine, serine, glutamic acid, proline, glycine, alanine, cystine, valine, methionine, isoleucine, leucine, tyrosine, phenylalanine, ornithine, tryptophan.

The suggested daily consumption is 3 grams per day.

ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS (with American Ginseng)

In recent years few medicinal plants have garnered as much attention as *Echinacea* (*Echinacea Purpurea* and *Echinacea Angustifolia*).

Echinacea is a non-specific stimulant to the immune system. Claims for **Echinacea** include: stimulation of leukocytes, mild antibiotic activity, anti-inflammatory activity, stimulation of the adrenal cortex, stimulation of the properdin-complement system, interferon-like activity, stimulation of general cellular immunity, and antiviral activity. Internal preparations are said to assist in alleviating cold and flu symptoms, respiratory infections, and arthritis, to name a few.

Goldenseal (*Hydrastis Canadensis*) is among the most popular herbs in the American health food market. Uses are numerous, including but not limited to: antiseptic, hemostatic, diuretic, laxative, and tonic/anti-inflammatory for the mucous membranes, hemorrhoids, nasal congestion, mouth and gum sores and eye afflictions.

Few medicinal plants in the world possess Ginseng's near-legendary status. Dating back thousands of years, its history of use in the Orient records therapeutic properties so wide ranging that it was first dismissed by Western doctors as a "panacea". When fatigued, Ginseng reportedly restores both physical and mental functions to peak efficiency and, with regular use, improves resistance to disease and stress. American Ginseng's genus name is *Panax Quinquefolius*.

Over 40,000 species of mushrooms exist, many of which are used as medicines. Of particular note are such remedies as penicillin- and ergot-based extracts used in migraine treatment, to name a few. Extensive research has been done with one mushroom in particular, namely, Reishi. This mushroom is now considered a tried and true immune system fortifier.

SUPER OXY TODDY

Made from pure Aloe Vera juice from organic Aloe Vera plants, this product is oxygen-enhanced with 35% food grade hydrogen peroxide, minerals, whole Aloe Vera pulp, 60 colloidal plant minerals (an aqueous solution), and natural flavors.

One ounce of **Oxy Toddy** contains approximately 20 drops of 35% food grade hydrogen peroxide. This product contains no sugar, fillers or starches and is cold processed to ensure maximum enzymatic activity.

To order
call...

1-800-639-4242

SPECIAL OFFER

SPELT FLOUR

50 LB. BAG

COST: \$41.00 + Shipping & Handling.

To order Please Call: 1(800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)

WHILE
SUPPLIES
LAST!

Hydrogen Peroxide Use For Water Purification

To purify water (of viruses as well as bacteria and other critters) for drinking purposes, use 10 drops of 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide per gallon of water and agitate container enough to mix well.

Locating the 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide can be a problem as the Elite effort to close down everything that promotes health, from products to therapies. Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide is necessary as the drugstore (3%) variety contains additives and stabilizers not good for ingestion.

New Gaia Product Update

- **Gaia-Trim NOW AVAILABLE**
- **GaiaSorb Starch Neutra-Bond (2oz.) Now Available**
- **GaiaSorb Travel Pack NOW AVAILABLE**
- **CarbraGaia** [see 3/1/94 CONTACT, pgs. 10 & 37, for description]

Since it will be several weeks before the first of these products become available to order, please keep your eye on this box for availability updates!

New Gaia Products 1994 Order Form

Order by Mail

New Gaia Products,
P.O. Box 27710,
Las Vegas, NV 89126

(Please Print)

Order by Phone

1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)

Name _____ Date _____

Street Address _____

City/Town _____ State/Prov. _____ Zip Code _____

Daytime Phone No. _____

Credit Card No. (Visa, Master Card or Discover) _____ Expiration Date _____

Signature For Credit Card Orders _____

** SHIPPING & HANDLING RATES:

FOR: CA, WA, OR, AZ, MT, UT, ID, CO, NM, WY, NV		FOR THE REST OF CONTINENTAL USA	
\$ 0-100	\$6.00	\$ 0-100	\$8.00
\$ 101-200	\$7.00	\$ 101-200	\$9.00
\$ 201-300	\$8.00	\$ 201-300	\$10.00
\$ 301-400	\$9.00	\$ 301-400	\$11.00
\$ 401-500	\$10.00	\$ 401-500	\$12.00
\$ 501-600	\$11.00	\$ 501-600	\$13.00

ALASKA & HAWAII PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES

NOTE:

- ** For UPS 2nd day to Rural Alaska, please call for rates.
- ** For Priority Mail to any locations, please call for rates.
- ** All Foreign orders, please contact our office in writing for specific rates as rates vary greatly.
- ** When ordering cases of product call for shipping rates.

FOR ALL BREAD MACHINES, BREAD MIXES, FLOUR ORDERS, PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES AND MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, CALL FOR SHIPPING COSTS.

Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount
• GAIANDRIANA 8 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$12.50 Non-subscribers \$16.00		
• GAIANDRIANA 16 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$25.00 Non-subscribers \$32.00		
• GAIANDRIANA 32 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$50.00 Non-subscribers \$64.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 8 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$12.50 Non-subscribers \$16.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 16 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$25.00 Non-subscribers \$32.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 32 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$50.00 Non-subscribers \$64.00		
GAIALYTE (2 liters)	Subscribers \$15.00 Non-subscribers \$20.00		
GAIATRIM - 30 Day Supply	\$35.00		
A-C-E Anti-Oxidant Formula (180 TABLETS)	\$24.95		
•• ALOE JUICE (1 LITER) (WHOLE LEAF ALOE VERA CONCENTRATE) (10X STRENGTH)	\$18.00		
•• ALOE JUICE (16 oz.) (WHOLE LEAF ALOE VERA CONCENTRATE) (15X STRENGTH)	\$16.00		
CHLORELLA (1/2 Lb.) (500 TABLETS/500mg. EA.)	\$32.00		
ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS (90 TABLETS)	\$24.50		
GINKGO BILOBA (24% Extract)	\$24.95		
•• SUPER OXY (1 qt.) (CHERRY-BERRY) (CRANBERRY-APPLE)	\$18.00		
SUPER OXY (1 gal.) (CHERRY) (CRANBERRY)	\$60.00		
TOTAL THIS COLUMN			

- ADDITIONAL DISCOUNTS AVAILABLE FOR CONTACT SUBSCRIBERS ONLY.
- ASK ABOUT OUR QUANTITY DISCOUNTS.
- ASK ABOUT OUR OTHER ALOE PRODUCTS.

PLEASE USE THE SHIPPING RATE CHART WHEN CALCULATING SHIPPING FOR ALL NON-BREAD or PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES and MAINTENANCE PACKAGES.

-- New Gaia Products.

Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount
HITACHI (HB101) BREAD MACHINE (FACTORY BLEMISHED/REFURBISHED)	\$149.00		
GAIA SPELT BREAD MIX (Whole Wheat & Spelt)	\$ 3.50		
GAIA SPELT BREAD MIX (Pure Spelt)	\$ 3.50		
WHOLE SPELT KERNELS	4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 5.00 10 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 12.50		
WHOLE GRAIN SPELT FLOUR	2 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 2.50 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 5.00 8 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 10.00		
* PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE	\$180.00		
1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.)	\$150.00		
1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 qt.)	for CONTACT subscribers only.		
2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each)			
4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix			
5 Audio-cassettes			
* MAINTENANCE PACKAGE	\$115.00		
1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.)	\$ 90.00		
2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each)	for CONTACT subscribers only.		
4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix			
GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND (2 oz.)	\$ 6.00ea.		
NICOTINE__CAFFEINE__ALCOHOL__			
SUCROSE__STARCH__			
GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND TRAVEL PACK	\$ 15.00		

Please make all checks and money orders payable to:

New Gaia Products,
P.O. Box 27710,
Las Vegas, NV
89126

TOTAL THIS COLUMN		
TOTAL FROM OTHER COLUMN		
SHIPPING & HANDLING		
SUB TOTAL		
SALES TAX Nevada residents only, add 7%		
TOTAL ENCLOSED		

PHOENIX JOURNALS LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE **PHOENIX JOURNALS** AND HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONG—STANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES. **SINGLE JOURNALS ARE \$6.00, ANY 4 JOURNALS ARE \$5.50 EACH, 10 OR MORE JOURNALS ARE \$5.00 EACH** (Shipping extra - see right).

**** These marked JOURNALS are out of stock until further notice.**

- **1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY
2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL, I AM SANANDA
3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER
- **5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON
- **6. SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL
7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS
- **9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS
- **10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL
- **11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX
- **12. CRUCIFIXION OF THE PHOENIX
- **13. SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET
- **14. RRPP - RAPE, RAVAGE, PILLAGE AND PLUNDER OF THE PHOENIX
15. RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION
- **16. YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON
- **17. THE NAKED PHOENIX
- **18. BLOOD AND ASHES

19. FIRESTORM IN BABYLON
- **20. THE MOSSAD CONNECTION
- **21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE
- **23. BURNT OFFERINGS
- **24. SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL
- **25. THE BITTER COMMUNION
- **26. COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY NAME: KHAZARS
27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL
- **28. OPERATION SHANSTORM
- **29. END OF THE MASQUERADE
38. THE DARK CHARADE
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. I
40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. II
41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET--ZIONISM IS RACISM
42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I
44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II
45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. III
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV
48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V
49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI
50. THE DIVINE PLAN VOL. I
51. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VII
52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII
53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX
54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK
55. MARCHING TO ZION
56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY

57. GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000, DIVINE PLAN VOL. II
58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE
59. "REALITY" ALSO HAS A DRUM-BEAT!
60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS
61. PUPPY-DOG TALES
62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY
63. THE BEST OF TIMES
64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN
65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE
66. ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS
67. THE BEAST AT WORK
68. ECSTASY TO AGONY
69. TATTERED PAGES
70. NO THORNLESS ROSES
71. COALESCENCE
72. CANDLELIGHT
73. RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. I
74. MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED VOL. II
75. TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES VOL. III
76. SORTING THE PIECES VOL. IV
77. PLAYERS IN THE GAME
78. IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA
79. MARCHING TO ZOG
80. TRUTH FROM THE ZOG BOG
81. RUSSIAN ROULETTE
82. RETIREMENT RETREATS
83. POLITICAL PSYCHOS
84. CHANGING PERSPECTIVES
85. SHOCK THERAPY
86. MISSING THE LIFEBOAT??
87. IN GOD'S NAME AWAKEN!

FOR INFORMATION ABOUT JOURNALS, BOOKS, ETC., MENTIONED IN THIS NEWSPAPER, PLEASE INQUIRE:

PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS, Inc.

Post Office Box 27353
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

1-800-800-5565

Canadians call
1-805-822-9655

(Mastercard, VISA,
Discover)

Phoenix Source Distributors SHIPPING CHARGES:

USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)

UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

ALASKA & HAWAII

Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

UPS 2nd day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1 ea add'l

CANADA & MEXICO

Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l

Airbook-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l

FOREIGN

Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l

Airbook-\$8.00 per title estimate

(Please allow 5-8 weeks for delivery on all book orders)

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT Subscription Rates

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT
is published by
CONTACT, Inc.
Post Office Box 27800
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

Subscription orders may be placed by mail to the above address or by phone to 1-800-800-5565. Subscription rates are: \$20 for 13 issues (US); \$22 (Canada/Mexico); \$30 (Foreign); or 26 issues for \$40 (US); \$44 (Canada/Mexico); \$60 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$75 (US); \$80 (Canada/Mexico); \$110 (Foreign).

Subscribers: Expiration date appears on right side of mailing label.

Quantity Subscriptions: \$65.00 for 10 copies of 13 issues (US); \$97.50 for 25 copies of 13 issues (US); \$135. for 50 copies of 13 issues (US); \$250 for 100 copies of 13 issues (US); \$500 for 100 copies of 26 issues (US); or \$1,000 for 100 copies of 52 issues (US). UPS postpaid Continental U.S. For Alaska, HI, Canada, Mexico and Foreign, call or write for shipping charges.

Single copies of back issues of **CONTACT, THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR** or **PHOENIX EXPRESS** are \$1.50 each. Quantity back issue prices are as follows: 1-10 copies \$1.50 each; 11-50 copies \$15.00; 51-100 copies \$25.00. Shipping included, postpaid in the Continental U.S.A. Alaska, Hawaii, Canada & Foreign orders please call or write for quotes on additional shipping charges.

Copyright Statement

COPYRIGHT 1994 by CONTACT, Inc. Reproduction of this newspaper for private, non-profit use is expressly encouraged, as long as the content and integrity remain absolutely unchanged. For commercial purposes, reproduction is strictly forbidden unless and until permission is granted in writing by CONTACT, INC.

PLEASE NOTE:
CONTACT and Phoenix Source Distributors are **NOT** the same! Checks sent for JOURNALS or book orders should **NOT** be made out to CONTACT -- and vice versa.

"Ye shall know the TRUTH and the TRUTH shall make you mad!"

◆◆◆◆◆
SUBSCRIBE TO CONTACT CALL 1-800-800-5565

TELEPHONE HOTLINE

805-822-0202

This is a service for our dedicated readers. *Today's Watch* telephone hotline carries the latest news and comments from Commander Hatonn's most recent writings. This is our way of keeping you informed about fast-breaking news and events.

The message machine will answer after 2 rings if there are any new messages for that day, and after 4 rings if not. Thus *daily* callers can hang up after 2 rings and save toll charges if no new message has been recorded. The message update(s), if any, occur by 6 PM Pacific Time.